MAJOR E. COTTON 7TH REGT HUSSARS
WELLINGTON
WATERLOO
SERGT

LONDON BOROUGH OF LEWISHAM
LIBRARY SERVICE

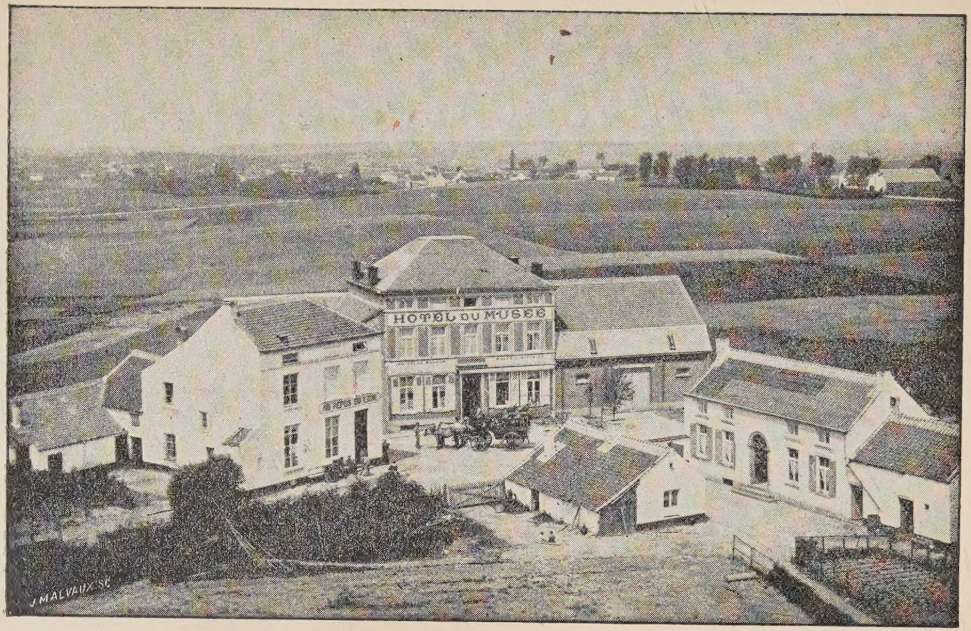
Author

Title

BOOK STORE

Books or discs must be returned on or before the last date stamped on label or on card in book pocket. Books or discs can be renewed by telephone, letter or personal call unless required by another reader. After library hours use the Ansafone Service (01-698 7347). For hours of opening and charges see notices at the above branch, but note that all lending departments close at 1 pm on Wednesday and all libraries are closed on Sundays, Good Friday, Christmas Day, Bank Holidays and Saturday

METROPOLITAN
SPECIAL COLLECTION



VIEW OF THE FIELD OF WATERLOO.

ST. MARYLEBONE PUBLIC LIBRARY

A VOICE

FROM

WATERLOO.

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/voicefromwaterlo0000serg

ST. MARYLEBONE
PUBLIC LIBRARY

NAPOLEON. WELLINGTON.

A VOICE FROM

WATERLOO

A HISTORY OF THE BATTLE

FOUGHT ON THE 18TH JUNE 1815.

WITH A SELECTION FROM THE WELLINGTON DISPATCHES, GENERAL ORDERS AND LETTERS RELATING TO THE BATTLE.
ILLUSTRATED WITH ENGRAVINGS, PORTRAITS AND PLANS.

BY

SERGEANT-MAJOR EDWARD COTTON
(LATE 7TH HUSSARS.)

"Facts are stubborn things."

Eighth Edition, Revised and Enlarged.

PRINTED FOR THE PROPRIETOR,
HOTEL DU MUSÉE, BRAINE-L'ALLEUD.
SOLD ALSO BY THE PRINCIPAL BOOKSELLERS IN BELGIUM.

BRUSSELS :
KIESSLING AND Co's LIBRARY,
(P. Imbreghts, Successor),
72, MONTAGNE DE LA COUR.
1895

Déposé selon la loi
Entered at Stationer's Hall.

56165

COL.....
CUT.....
STAMP ...2...
PLATE.....
LAB.....
CAT.....

AS A TESTIMONY

OF THE

PROFOUND ADMIRATION ENTERTAINED FOR HIS LORDSHIP BY EVERY BRITISH SOLDIER,

THIS WORK IS HUMBLY DEDICATED

TO

FIELD-MARSHAL THE MOST NOBLE

THE MARQUIS OF ANGLESEY

(K.G., G.C.B., C.C.H.)

BY HIS LORDSHIP'S GRATEFUL SERVANT

E. COTTON, SERGEANT-MAJOR,

LATE 7TH HUSSARS.

PREFACE

"*A Voice from Waterloo*" is the unassuming tale of an old soldier who was an eye-witness or an actor in many of the scenes he attempts to describe.

The fact of my having resided more than fourteen years on the field, as Guide, and Describer of the battle, may be considered as the parent of the present memoirs.

No one can be more convinced than I am of my inability to do justice to the subject: but I have had great advantages in communicating personally on the spot with "Waterloo men" of every nation; all of whom, from the general to the private, have evidently considered it a pleasure to assist an old companion-in-arms. The inquiries and comments made by those gallant men, have afforded me opportunities of gleaning much information which no other person has obtained, and have enabled me to give a fuller and truer history of the battle, than a more talented man could have done, unless he had enjoyed the same privilege.

One of my objects in writing is to correct opinions which have gone forth, and which are greatly at variance with facts: opinions so erroneous as to warrant the remark of General Jomini, that "Never was a battle so confusedly described as that of Waterloo." It is certain that the hour of many occurrences on the field has been erroneously stated: such as of the arrival, or rather the becoming engaged, of the different Prussian corps, the fall of La Haye-Sainte, defeat of the Imperial Guard, etc.

After the publication of so many accounts of the battle of the 18th of June it may be fairly asked on what grounds I expect to awaken fresh interest in a subject so long before the public. Can I reconcile the conflicting statements which have already appeared in print? Can I add to the information which most of my countrymen already possess concerning this memorable epoch? Or can I present that information in a compendious and lucid form, such as the general reader may still need? Something in all these ways I hope I have accomplished.

Putting aside some of the French and English accounts as not only irreconcilable with facts, but as self-refuted by their inconsistencies and mutual contradictions,—using such of the French narratives as agree with those of their opponents, which, as Wellington observed of Napoleon's bulletins, may be safely relied upon as far as they tell against themselves,—I have cleared up a great number of the points

disputed by our own writers, who agree in the main, but differ in some circumstances involving not merely questions of time and locality of certain events, but even the claims of individuals, regiments and brigades to the honour attached to their deeds on that day. By my long residence at Mont-St.-Jean, constant study of the surface of the battle field, knowledge of the composition and even *dress* of the different bodies of the French troops which stood before us, and by paying close attention to the remarks made by many a gallant comrade revisiting the spot, I have in a great measure succeeded in reconciling discrepancies which perhaps no other person could explain.

I am also emboldened to think that my "*Voice from Waterloo*" presents to the general reader all the leading facts of this eventful struggle, in so concise a manner, and at so moderate a cost, as to secure it a preference over every other narration of the battle.

Although not strictly belonging to a "*Voice from Waterloo*," I have added, as a connecting link in the narrative, an outline map, and a sketch of the military operations of the campaign of 1815.

Most anxious to avoid the imputation of having employed the materials of others without acknowledgment, I beg to state that, besides various military periodicals, I have made use of Captain Siborne's History of the War in France and Belgium: the Military Life of the

Duke of Wellington, by Major Basil Jackson and Captain Rochefort Scott; the Wellington Dispatches and General Orders, by Colonel Gurwood; Fall of Napoleon, by Colonel Mitchell; Political and Military Life of Napoleon, and The Art of War, by General Jomini; History of the King's German Legion by Major Beamish; Prussian History of the Campaign of 1815, by General Grollman, etc., etc.

As to the manner in which I have executed my task, I know I am open to criticism. No doubt many of my remarks will be considered too digressive. Some persons will think I am too hard upon Napoleon: my authorities in this are more frequently French than English. Others will judge me too partial to the immortal Wellington.

Waterloo was termed by Napoleon: "a concurrence of unexampled fatalities, a day not to be comprehended. Was there treason? or was there only misfortune?"

Wellington said that "he had never before fought so hard a battle, nor won so great a victory." If the reader derive the same impression from his attention to "*A Voice from Waterloo*," I shall be satisfied, because I shall have succeeded.

EDWARD COTTON,
Waterloo Guide, and Describer of the Battle.

Mont-Saint-Jean February, 1849.

PREFACE TO THE 8TH EDITION.

After being nearly 50 years before the public, the merits of the late Serjeant-Major Cotton's History of the Battle of Waterloo are still abundantly recognised, many thousand copies having been sold and a new edition being now called for. A few notes and anecdotes, purporting in some cases to be from the lips of the Duke of Wellington himself, have been added to the present edition, so as to harmonise with the general character of the volume and to be likely to increase its value. These notes are to be found in the Appendix (No. VII), and in no way interfere with the original text.

FEBRUARY, 1895.

CONTENTS.

To the Marquis of Anglesey. . . . . Page ix.
Preface . . . . . xi.

CHAPTER I.

Napoleon leaves Elba; lands in France.—Louis XVIII. quits Paris.—Napoleon, joined by the army, arrives in Paris.—Hostile declaration of the great powers of Europe against Napoleon, which he treats with contempt, and prepares for war.—France soon appears one vast camp.—Allied armies assemble in Belgium.—The Duke of Wellington arrives and takes the command; adopts precautionary measures.—In consequence of rumours, his Grace issues a secret memorandum, and draws the army together.—Strength, composition and distribution of the Allied, Prussian, and French armies.—Continued rumours; and certain intelligence of the enemy's advance.—Importance of holding Brussels.—Napoleon's attempt to surprise us frustrated.—Blücher concentrates his forces.—Napoleon joins his army, and issues his order of the day; attacks the Prussian outposts, and takes Charleroi.—Intelligence reaches the Duke.—Distribution of the enemy.—The Duke orders the army to prepare, and afterwards to march on Quatre-Bras.—The Duchess of Richmond's ball.—The troops in motion at early dawn.—His Grace proceeds by Waterloo to Quatre-Bras, and from thence to Ligny, where he meets Blücher, whom he promises to support, and returns to Quatre-Bras.—Picton's division and the Brunswickers arrive at Quatre-Bras, and are attacked by the French left column under Ney; more of our troops arrive.—Outline of the battles of Quatre-Bras and Ligny.—Observations. 1

CHAPTER II.

Colonel Gordon's patrol discovers the Prussians are retreating upon Wavre.—The Allied Army ordered to retire upon Waterloo.—The Duke writes to Blücher.—Retreat commenced, followed by the enemy.—Skirmishing.—Pressed by the Lancers, who are charged by the 7th Hussars; the latter are repulsed.—The Life Guards make a successful charge.—Lord Anglesey's letter, refuting a calumnious report of his regiment.—Allied army arrives

on the Waterloo position.—The enemy arrive on the opposite heights, and salute us with round-shot, to which we reply to their cost.—Puffs thrown out on both sides.—Dismal bivouac; a regular soaker.—The Duke's and Napoleon's quarters.—His Grace receives an answer from Blücher.—Probability of a quarrel on the morrow.—Orders sent to General Colville.—Description of the field of Waterloo, Hougoumont and La Haye-Sainte.—Disposition of the Allied Army, and the advantages of our position.—Disposition of the enemy, and admirable order of battle.—*The Eve of Waterloo.*—Morning of the 18th wet and uncomfortable; our occupation.—The Duke arrives; his appearance, dress, Staff, etc.—Positions corrected.—French bands play, and their troops appear; are marshalled by Napoleon; a magnificent sight, worth ten years of peaceful life.—Why tarries Napoleon with his grand martial display?—The Emperor passes along his lines; his troops exhibit an unbounded enthusiasm; his confidence of victory. 19

CHAPTER III.

The Duke at Hougoumont makes a slight change, returns to the ridge.—Battle commences at Hougoumont: Jerôme's columns, put in motion, draw the fire of our batteries upon them, to which theirs replied. Close fighting at Hougoumont.—Our left menaced by the enemy's cavalry.—Howitzers open upon the enemy in the wood of Hougoumont.—The enemy press on and approach the masked wall, from whence the crashing fusillade astounds them.—Our troops under Lord Saltoun charge and rout the enemy; a portion of whom pass Hougoumont on their right, and enter the gate: a desperate struggle ensues.—Gallantry of Colonel Macdonell, Sergeant Graham, and the Coldstreams.—The enemy's light troops drive in our right battery.—Colonel Woodford, with a body of the Coldstream, reinforces Hougoumont.—Sergeant Graham rescues his brother from the flames.—Prussian cavalry observed.—Hougoumont a stumbling-block to the enemy, who now prepare to attack our left.—Napoleon observes a part of Bülow's Prussian corps, and detaches cavalry to keep them in check.—A Prussian hussar taken prisoner; his disclosures to the enemy.—Soult writes a dispatch to Grouchy.—Oversight of Napoleon, who orders Ney to attack our left.—D'Erlon's columns advance; terrific fire of artillery.—La Haye-Sainte and Papelotte attacked.—Picton's division, aided by Ponsonby's cavalry, defeat the enemy.—Shaw the lifeguardsman killed.—Struggle for a colour.—A female hussar killed.—Picton killed.—Scots Greys and Highlanders charge together.—Two eagles captured, with a host of prisoners.—Our heavy cavalry get out of hand.—Ponsonby killed.—12th Dragoons charge.—Our front troops drawn back.—Charge of Kellermann's cuirassiers repulsed by Somerset's household brigade, who following up the enemy mix with Ponsonby's dragoons on the French position.—Captain Siborne's narrative of the attack upon our left and centre.—Heroism of Lord Uxbridge 47

CHAPTER IV.

Hougoumont reinforced, the enemy driven back.—The enemy's cavalry charge, and are driven off.—Struggle in the orchard continued.—Advance of a column of French infantry, who suffer and are checked by the

terrific fire of our battery.—Napoleon directs his howitzers upon Hougoumont, which is soon set on fire; notwithstanding, the Duke ordered it to be held at any cost.—La Haye-Sainte again assailed.—A *ruse* of the enemy's lancers.—Fire of the enemy's artillery increases.—Importance of our advanced posts.—Ney's grand cavalry attacks; destructive fire of our guns upon them, and their gallantry.—After numerous fruitless attempts against our squares, the enemy get mixed; are broken, and driven back by our cavalry.—Their artillery again open fire upon us.—Extraordinary scene of warfare.—An ammunition waggon in a blaze.—The earth trembles with the concussion of the artillery.—Ney, reinforced with cavalry, continues his aggressions, and, as before, after repeated fruitless attacks, the assailants are driven off.—Terrific fire of artillery.—Not so many saddles emptied by our musketry as expected.—The enemy's attacks less frequent and animated.—Captain Siborne's lively description of Ney's grand cavalry attack 73

CHAPTER V.

Difficulties encountered by the Prussians on their march from Wavre; a portion of them are about debouching.—Blücher encourages them by his presence.—The Duke had been in constant communication with the Prussians, who take advantage of Napoleon's neglecting to protect his right.—Two brigades of Bulow's corps advance upon the French right.—A Prussian battery opens fire.—Cavalry demonstrations.—Napoleon orders De Lobau's (sixth) corps to his right, to oppose the Prussians, and brings the Old and Middle Guard forward.—Bulow extends his line and presses on.—De Lobau's guns exchange a brisk cannonade with the Prussian batteries.—La Haye-Sainte again assailed and set on fire, which was got under.—Loss of a colour.—Destructive fire of our battery upon the French cavalry.—Our artillery suffer dreadfully from that of the enemy.—Hanoverian cavalry quit the field.—A column of the enemy's infantry advances and is driven back.—Chassé's division called up from Braine-l'Alleud.—Lord Hill's troops brought forward, a sight quite reviving.—Struggle at Hougoumont continued.—Adam's brigade attacks, drives back the enemy, and takes up an advanced position.—La Haye-Sainte taken by the French. The 52nd regiment in line repulses a charge of Cuirassiers.—General Foy's eulogium on our infantry.—Napoleon's snappish reply to Ney's demand 85

CHAPTER VI.

La Haye-Sainte strengthened by the enemy, who drive our riflemen from the knoll and sand-pit, and throw a crashing fire upon our front troops, who return it with vigour.—The enemy push forward, between La Haye-Sainte and our position, some guns that fire grape, but are soon dislodged.—Destructive fire of our Rifles upon the Cuirassiers.—Our Guards and Halkett's brigade assailed by skirmishers, who are driven off.—Prussian force in the field.—The Prussians approach Plancenoit.—De Lobau falls

back.—Prussian round shot fall at La Belle-Alliance.—The Young Guard sent to Plancenoit.—Blucher informed of Thielmann's corps left at Wavre being vigorously attacked.—Desperate struggle at Plancenoit, which is reinforced by the enemy, when the whole Prussian force is driven back.—Onset follows onset. The Duke, by aid of his telescope, looks for the Prussians.—Hougoumont continues a scene of carnage.—Our centre suffers dreadfully from the crowds of skirmishers who now press on in swarms.—French battery pushed forward, and dislodged by one of ours.—The 30th and 73rd colours sent to the rear.—The Duke in coolness personified.—The troops murmur to be led on to try the effect of cold steel.—The Prussians keep up a cannonade.—Our line remains firm.—More Prussians swarming along.—Napoleon's doom soon to be sealed.—Imperial Guard formed into columns of attack. Many of our guns rendered useless. Disorder in our rear.—Our army much reduced; those left are determined to conquer or perish. Vivian and Vandeleur's brigades move from the left to the centre, which gives confidence to the few brave fellows remaining.—His Grace observes the enemy forming for attack, and makes preparations to receive the coming storm.—Colonel Freemantle sent in search of the Prussians. Our centre continues a duelling ground.—Gallant conduct of the Prince of Orange, who is wounded.—The Nassau men and Brunswickers give way in confusion; Wellington gallops up, and, aided by Vivian, Kielmansegge and other officers, puts all right again. 97

CHAPTER VII.

Napoleon advances his Imperial Guard; gives it up to Ney.—The Emperor addresses his men for the last time.—Blucher's guns blazing away, the enemy replies.—Napoleon circulates a false report.—The French Guards about to attack men who, like themselves, had never been beaten.—Tremendous roar of artillery. Vandersmissen's brigade of guns arrives.—The right or leading column of the Imperial Guard, on ascending the tongue of ground, suffers dreadfully from our double-charged guns, which it appears to disregard.—Ney's horse killed. The attacking column crowns the ridge, well supported.—"*Up, Guards, make ready!*"—The British Guards and Halkett's brigade, with Bolton's and Vandersmissen's batteries, open fire upon the head of the assailing column, which it returns.

Gallantry of Sir Colin Halkett.—The enemy in confusion, charged by our Guards and Halkett's 30th and 73rd Regiments.—The first French column, after displaying the most heroic courage, gives way in disorder.—The second attacking column approaching, suffers from our batteries.—Our Guards ordered to retire, get into disorder, which is soon set right again.—Halkett's brigade in great confusion, but soon recovers.—D'Aubreme's Netherlanders in the greatest disorder.—Our batteries, and the Guards open fire upon the head of the left attacking column whilst the 52nd and Rifles assail its front and left flank; the French return the fire with vigour.—The crisis.—The enemy in confusion, charged in flank, gives way.—Pursued by Adam's brigade.—Vivian's Hussars launched forward upon the enemy's reserves; their disposition.—General disposition of the Prussian and French armies 111

CHAPTER VIII.

As the Imperial Guard retired in the greatest disorder, its retreat caused a panic throughout the French army.—The Prussians being relieved from the pressure of the enemy's right *en potence*, their operations begin to take effect.—Wellington observing the state of things determines to attack and orders the advance of his whole line.—His Grace in front, hat high in air.—Vivian's Hussars get a message from the Duke: they form line, attack and drive off the enemy.—Colonel Murray's dangerous leap.—Vandeleur's brigade advanced.—Major Howard killed.—General Cambronne made prisoner.—Adam's brigade attacks and drives off the rallied force of the Imperial Guard.—Lord Uxbridge wounded; Sir J. O. Vandeleur commands the cavalry.—Sir Colin Campbell begs the Duke not to remain under the heavy fire.—Adam's brigade menaced by Cuirassiers.—His Grace with but one attendant.—Adam's brigade falls upon a broken column of the enemy.—Singular encounter and act of bravery.—Repugnance to the shedding of human blood unnecessarily.—Battery and prisoners captured.—Adam's brigade in the line of fire of a Prussian battery.—The 71st capture a battery.—Prussian dispositions to attack Plancenoit and the French right.—Operations of the Allies during this period.—Plancenoit the scene of a dreadful struggle.—Bravery of the Young Guard, who save their eagle.—Humane conduct of their General, Pelet.—Napoleon in a square, much pressed.—Wellington and his advanced troops at Rossomme, where the pursuit is relinquished by us, and continued by the Prussians, who, busy in the work of death, press on and capture sixty guns.—On returning towards Waterloo, the Duke meets Blücher, who promises to keep the enemy moving.—His Grace is silent, sombre, and dejected for the loss of his friends.—Bivouac.—Observations 123

CHAPTER IX.

Morning after the battle.—Extraordinary and distressing appearance of the field.—Solicitude for the wounded.—The Duke goes back to Brussels to consult the authorities and soothe the extreme excitement.—Humane conduct of all classes towards the wounded.—The Allied army proceeds to Nivelles; joined by our detached force.—His Grace issues a general order.—Overtakes the army.—On the 21st we cross the frontier into France.—Proclamation to the French people.—Napoleon abdicates in favour of his son.—Cambray and Péronne taken.—Narrow escape of the Duke.—Grouchy retreats upon Paris, closely pursued by the Prussians.—The British and Prussian armies arrive before Paris.—Combat of Issy.—Military convention.—The Allies enter the capital on the 7th of July.—Louis XVIII. enters next day.—Napoleon surrenders at sea, July 15th.—He is exiled to St.-Helena, where he dies in 1821.—Reflections . . 137

CHAPTER X.

English, Prussian and French official accounts of the battle.—Marshal Grouchy's report of the battle of Wavre.—Returns of the different armies.—Position of the Allied artillery.—Artillery, etc., taken at Waterloo.—Questions connected with the campaign: Wellington's position at Waterloo.—Opinion of General Jomini.—The Duke's plans and expectations.—His letter to Lord Castlereagh.—Resolution of the Allied Powers, on receiving the intelligence of Napoleon's flight from Elba.—Wellington's letter to General Kleist.—The Duke's decision.—His anticipations.—Obstacles which his Grace met with.—Conduct of the Saxon troops.—Blucher forced by them to quit Liege.—Wellington's resolution concerning these troops 145

CHAPTER XI.

Napoleon's plans of campaign.—His letter to Ney, and proclamation to the Belgians.—His sanguine expectations and utter disappointment.—Opinion of French authors on the circumstance of Napoleon's not reaching Brussels.—Their inconsistencies.—Desire of Napoleon to make his marshal responsible for errors he committed.—Opinion of M. de Vaulabelle.—Napoleon's charges against Grouchy: impossibility of the latter's preventing a portion of the Prussians reaching the field of Waterloo.—The Emperor's charges against Ney refuted. Admirable conduct of Ney during the campaign.—Mode of history writing at St. Helena.—The battle not fought against the French nation.—Napoleon's character.—Motley composition and equivocal loyalty of part of the Allied army.—Refutation of the charge that the Duke was taken by surprise; credulity of some English writers on this subject.—His Grace's admirable precaution.—Foreign statements, that the Prussians saved us, examined.—The tardy cooperation of the Prussians produced not the defeat, but the total rout of the French.—Conversation of Napoleon at St. Helena.—Gourgaud's account.—Opinions of the Duke and Lord Hill.—Ney's testimony in the Chamber of Peers 177

APPENDIX.

No. I.

Wellington's Secret Memorandum.—General orders for the movements of the army. 209

No. II.

Letters from Lord Wellington, connected with the campaign, to Sir Charles Stuart, and the Duc de Berry; dated three o'clock in the morning, 18th, June, 1815.—To the Earl of Aberdeen, the Duke of Beaufort, and Marshal Prince Schwarzenberg, expressing his grief for the loss of some friends on the field.—To General Dumouriez, the Earl of Uxbridge, Prince de Talleyrand, and Lord Beresford, on his conviction that Napoleon had received his death-blow.—To Lord Bathurst, saying that he would not be cajoled by the diplomatists to suspend hostilities until Napoleon was secured from exciting fresh troubles.—The Duke informs the French commissioners that he cannot consent to any suspension of hostilities.—His Grace insists upon sparing Napoleon's life, prevents the bridge of Jena being destroyed, and protects Paris from Prussian vengeance.—To the French Commissioners, stating his desire to save their capital.—Continued mediation with Blücher, to spare the Parisians' pockets, and preserve them from humiliation; for which the French were most ungrateful, as the subsequent letters show.—Memorandum respecting Marshal Ney.—Proclamation of Louis XVIII.—To Walter Scott, Esq., on the loss of La Haye-Sainte, recommending him to leave the battle of Waterloo as it is.—To the Duke of York, and Lord Bathurst, on the expediency of granting medals 213

No. III.

Summary of Wellington's career 233

No. IV.

Returns of the strength and loss of the British army.—List of British officers killed and wounded 236

No. V.

Marshal Blücher to Baron Müffling.—Note of General Gneisenau.—The Prince de la Moskowa to the Duc d'Otrante 252

No. VI.

Anecdotes relative to the Waterloo campaign 258

No. VII.

Additional Notes and Anecdotes 273

No. VIII.

List of officers who afforded the author assistance,—Testimonials and presents he has received relating to the battle 287

No. IX.

Causes of the Battle.—A Glance over the recent Battle Field.—The Lion Monument. 295

Catalogue of the late Sergeant-Major Cotton's Museum 303

LIST OF PLATES.

1. Wellington and Napoleon . . . . . *Frontispiece*
2. View of the field of Waterloo . . . . . *facing preface.*
3. Outline Map of the campaign . . . . . *facing page* 1
4. La Haye-Sainte and monuments 26
5. Hougoumont 28
6. Marshal Ney 52
7. Sir Thomas Picton. 58
8. Lord Uxbridge 70
9. Field-Marshal Blücher 86
10. Lord Hill 93
11. La Belle-Alliance 99
12. Napoleon. 190
13. Waterloo Memorial at Evere Cemetery 286
14. Plan of the field of Waterloo, towards sunset, on June 18th . . *at the end.*

ERRATA.

Page 15. line 27 : With best Hanoverian brigade.—*Should be* : With Best's Hanoverian brigade.

Page 39. lines 35 to 38 : The 13th cavalry division, under Lieutenant-General Wattier, comprised the 5th, 6th, 9th, and 10th Cuirassiers ; and the 14th division, under Lieutenant-General Delort, consisted of the 1st, 4th, 7th and 12th Cuirassiers. —*Should be* : The 13th cavalry division, under Lieutenant-General Wattier, comprised the 1st, 4th, 7th and 12th Cuirassiers ; and the 14th division under Lieutenant-General Delort, consisted of the 5th, 6th, 9th and 10th Cuirassiers.

OUTLINE MAP OF THE WATERLOO CAMPAIGN.

Printed by L. T. Hoffmann, R. du Grand Hospice, 3. Brussels

Drawn for Cotton's Voice from Waterloo

A VOICE

FROM

WATERLOO.

CHAPTER I.

Napoleon leaves Elba; lands in France.—Louis XVIII. quits Paris.—Napoleon, joined by the army, arrives in Paris.—Hostile declaration of the great powers of Europe against Napoleon, which he treats with contempt, and prepares for war.—France soon appears one vast camp.—Allied armies assemble in Belgium. The Duke of Wellington arrives and takes the command; adopts precautionary measures. In consequence of rumours, his Grace issues a secret memorandum, and draws the army together.—Strength, composition and distribution of the Allied, Prussian, and French armies.—Continued rumours; and certain intelligence of the enemy's advance.—Importance of holding Brussels.—Napoleon's attempt to surprise us frustrated.—Blücher concentrates his forces.—Napoleon joins his army, and issues his order of the day; attacks the Prussian outposts, and takes Charleroi.—Intelligence reaches the Duke.—Distribution of the enemy.—The Duke orders the army to prepare, and afterwards to march on Quatre-Bras.—The Duchess of Richmond's ball.—The troops in motion at early dawn.—His Grace proceeds by Waterloo to Quatre-Bras, and from thence to Ligny, where he meets Blücher, whom he promises to support, and returns to Quatre-Bras.—Picton's division and the Brunswickers arrive at Quatre-Bras, and are attacked by the French left column under Ney; more of our troops arrive.—Outline of the battles of Quatre-Bras and Ligny.—Observations.

On the 26th of February 1815, Napoleon accompanied by about a thousand of his guards and all his civil and military officers secretly left the isle of Elba, and landed the 1st of March near Cannes, on the coast of Provence. The Emperor immediately marched towards the French capital,

and arrived in Paris on the evening of the 20th, the day after Louis XVIII. set out for Ghent.

Joined by all the troops which had been sent to oppose him, Napoleon was enabled to re-establish his authority in France. Amongst those who rejoined him was Marshal Ney, "*le Brave des Braves*;" he who had so warmly expressed himself in favour of the restoration of the Bourbons, and who, when appointed to the command of a body of troops to oppose his former master, declared, whilst kissing the king's hand, that "he would bring back Napoleon *in an iron cage*." Ney and the iron cage was the chief topic of conversation in Paris, when the news of his having joined Napoleon with his *corps d'armée* reached that capital.*

The great powers of Europe, then assembled in congress at Vienna, instantly declared that Napoleon, by breaking the convention which established him as an independent sovereign at Elba, had destroyed the only legal title on which his political existence depended, placed himself without the pale of the law, and proved to the world that there could neither be truce nor peace with him. The Allied powers, in consequence, denounced Napoleon as the enemy and disturber of the tranquility of Europe, and resolved immediately upon uniting their forces against him and his faction, to preserve, if possible, the general peace.

Notwithstanding the hostile declaration of the allied sovereigns, they were utterly unable to put their armies in motion without that most powerful lever, *English gold*, the real sinews of war. Britain's expenditure in 1815 was no less than 110,000,000*l.* sterling; out of which immense sum 11,000,000*l.* were distributed as subsidies amongst the contracting powers: Austria received 1,796,220*l.*; Russia, 3,241,919*l.*; Prussia, 2,382,823*l.*; and Hanover

* "I did in truth," said Ney at his trial, "kiss the hand of the king, his Majesty having presented it to me when he wished me a good journey. I spoke of the descent of Napoleon with indignation, and made use of the expression, 'the iron cage.' During the night of the 13th of March down to which time I protest my fidelity), I received a proclamation from Napoleon, which I signed." On the following day he published the fatal proclamation to his troops, which afterwards cost him his life. See Appendix, No. 11.

Spain, Portugal, Sweden, Italy and the Netherlands with the smaller German states, shared the remainder amongst them.

Menacing as the position of the Allies towards Napoleon appeared to be, and imposing as were their armies assembling to oppose him, he assumed a bold and resolute posture of defence. The general aspect of France at that time was singularly warlike; nearly the whole nation appeared to be electrified, and buckled on its armour to join the messenger of war. The exultation of Napoleon was soon however sobered down by the arrival in Paris of the declaration of the Allied powers, which document was little calculated to produce a favourable impression as to the ultimate success of the Emperor's enterprise. The war-cry of nearly every state in Europe was, *To arms! Draw the sword, throw away the scabbard, until the usurper shall be entirely subjugated and his adherents put down.*

Napoleon however appeared undismayed, and endeavoured, by every means, to conceal the determined resolution of Europe from the French nation, who, for the most part, cheerfully responded to their leader's call. Troops were organized, as if by magic, all over the country. The scarred veterans of a hundred battles, they who had followed their "*petit caporal*" through many a gory fight, heard with joy the voice of their idolized Emperor, summoning them again to glorious war and the battle-field. There was a generation of fierce, daring, war-breathing men, ever ready to range themselves under the Imperial banners. Davoust states that France, on Napoleon's return, was overrun with soldiers just released from the prisons of Europe, most of whom counted as many battles as years, and who quickly flocked round the Imperial eagles. Transports of artillery, arms, ammunition waggons, with all the materials of war, were to be seen moving from every point towards the frontiers. France, in a short time, bore the appearance of one vast camp.

To completely surround Paris with fortifications, as Louis-Philippe has since done, was also the desire of Napoleon, who inquired of Carnot how much time and money it would require. "Three years and two hundred millions," replied the Minister, "and when finished,

I would only ask for sixty thousand men and twenty-four hours to demolish the whole."

Early in April 1815, the allied troops began to assemble in Belgium. The Anglo-Hanoverian army, commanded by the Prince of Orange (afterwards William II.), had occupied the Low Countries for the protection of Belgium and Holland, which had been constituted by the Congress of Vienna a new monarchy, under the name of the Kingdom of the Netherlands. This army comprised about 28,000 men, 15,000 being British and German troops; a part of these were the remains of Lord Lynedoch's army, and the remainder young Hanoverians. 20,000 Dutch-Belgians were raised to act in concert with these troops. The general appearance of the army is thus described by Sir Henry, now Lord Hardinge, in a letter to Lord Stewart: "This army is not unlike Lord Rancliffe's description of a French pack of hounds: pointers, poodles, turnspits, all mixed up together and running in sad confusion."

The Duke of Wellington arrived in Brussels from the Congress of Vienna on the night of April 4th, and took the command of the Allied army; but the Dutch-Belgian army had not been placed immediately under the Duke's command. His Grace, being strongly convinced that his power of regulating the movements of the Dutch-Belgian troops ought not to be left open to any cavil or dispute, demanded the most unequivocal statement upon this matter from the King of the Netherlands. Nothing less than this measure could have made those troops serviceable to the cause of their country, such was still the fascinating power of Napoleon's name over countries in which his rule and conscriptions had subdued and enervated the minds of men. On the 4th of May, Wellington received copies of the King's decrees, making him field-marshal in his service, and placing the Dutch-Belgian army entirely under his command*. The Duke immediately put matters in a better condition, and instructed the Prince of Orange how to keep up the necessary communications**. He transferred Prince Frederick's corps to

* See GURWOOD, "Dispatches," vol. XII, pages 350, 356.
** Ibid., page 363.

Lord Hill*, warned the Prussian commandant at Charleroi, the Duke of Berry, and all others concerned, to be on the alert; he also gave them exact accounts of the movements and strength of the enemy between Valenciennes and Maubeuge. All this was accomplished by the Duke before the 10th of May. On the 11th, he wrote to Sir Henry Hardinge, then attached to the Prussian head-quarters for the purpose of communication, that he reckoned the enemy's strength on the frontiers at 110,000 men, and was glad that Blücher was drawing his forces nearer to the British. His Grace adopted the most effective measures for placing all the fortified towns and strong places in a condition to embarrass the enemy; and, notwithstanding the objections made by interested parties to the necessary inundations, he was firm in ordering them, wherever the general security required it. The Duke sent able engineers to limit, as much as possible, the injury arising from letting out the waters, and to inundate with fresh instead of salt water, when praticable. For this timely care of the general interests, and even, as far as it was possible, of private property, the return he met with was unceasing complaints from the authorities of the several towns, where these measures had been applied. But the Duke did his duty firmly, and, after some expostulation with unreasonable grumblers, compelled them to do theirs. On the 7th of June, he issued his orders for the defence of the towns of Antwerp, Ostend, Nieuport, Ypres, Tournay, Ath, Mons and Ghent. The governors of these respective towns were required to declare them in a state of siege, the moment the enemy should put his foot on the Belgian territory: the towns were to be defended to the utmost; and if any governor surrendered before sustaining at least one assault, and without the consent of his council, he should be deemed guilty, not only of military disobedience, but of high treason. Such decisive measures where rendered necessary, in consequence of the equivocal loyalty of many who held municipal and military rank in the Netherlands. The King had prudently invested Wellington with these important powers, and

* See Gurwood, "Dispatches," vol. XII, page 365.

no man could have exercised them more effectively.

The French Court (Louis XVIII. and his suite) received advice how to save themselves by retiring to Antwerp, in case the enemy should succeed in turning the British right: they were desired to be in no alarm, nor to be startled by mere rumours, but to await positive information. Having thus provided for the military wants, and even for the *fears* of those behind him, the Duke devoted his whole attention to the army; and in proportion as the storm approached, repeated his warnings to the Prussians, by incessant dispatches to Sir Henry Hardinge. He also sent frequent instructions to his own officers who were the nearest to the enemy, to keep on the alert.

The regiment I belonged to disembarked at Ostend on the 21st April, and we soon found there was work in hand. Swords were to be ground and well pointed, and the frequent inspections of arms, ammunition, camp equipage, etc., plainly announced that we were shortly about to take the field. The army, soon after our arrival, had, in consequence of a *secret memorandum** issued by the Duke of Wellington to the chief officers in command, drawn closer together, in the probable expectation of an attack, and our great antagonist was not the sort of man to send us word of the when and the where. Louis XVIII., with his suite and a train of followers, being with us at Ghent, we were not destitute of information. Napoleon was as well informed of all that transpired in Belgium as if it had taken place at the Tuileries.

Things continued in this state until June, when, from various rumours, we began to be more on the alert.

At the commencement of operations, the Duke of Wellington's army comprised about 105,000 men, including the troops in garrison, and was composed of about 35,000 British, 6,000 King's German Legion, 24,000 Hanoverians, 7,000 Brunswickers, and 32,000 Dutch-Belgians and Nassau-men, with a hundred and ninety-six guns. Many in the ranks of the last-named troops had served under Napoleon, and there still prevailed amongst them a most powerful prejudice in his favour; it was natural, there-

* See Appendix No. I.

fore, that we should not place too strong a reliance upon them, whenever they might become opposed to their old companions-in-arms.

The Anglo-allied army was divided into two corps, of five divisions each. The first was commanded by the Prince of Orange, its head-quarters being Braine-le-Comte. Those of the second corps, under Lord Hill, were at Grammont. The cavalry, divided into eleven brigades, was commanded by the Earl of Uxbridge, now Marquis of Anglesey; head-quarters Ninove. His Grace's head-quarters were at Brussels, in and around which place was our reserve of all arms, ready to be thrown into whatever point of our line the enemy might attack, so as to hold the ground until the rest of the army could be united.

The Prussian army, under the veteran Prince Blücher, consisted of about 115,000 men, divided into four corps, each composed of four brigades. The head-quarters of the 1st, or Zieten's corps, were at Charleroi; the 2nd, Pirch's, at Namur, which was also Blücher's head-quarters; the 3rd, Thielmann's, at Ciney; and the 4th, Bulow's, at Liége.

Each corps had a reserve cavalry attached, respectively commanded by Generals Röder, Jurgass, Hobe, and Prince William. Their artillery comprised three hundred and twelve guns.

The Prussian army was posted on the frontier upon our left, from Charleroi to Maestricht. Our left, communicating with Blücher's right, was at Binche; and our right stretched to the sea.

A large proportion of the British troops was composed of weak second and third battalions, made up of militia and recruits, who had never been under fire[1]; most of our best tried Spanish infantry, the victors of many a hard-fought field, were on their way from America. The foreign troops, with the exception of the old gallant Peninsular German legion, were chiefly composed of new levies, hastily embodied, and very imperfectly drilled;

[1] The 3rd Guards and 42nd Highlanders had near eight hundred militiamen in their ranks. The Guards actually fought in their Surrey militia jackets.

quite inexperienced in war, raw militia-men in every sense of the word, and wholly strangers to the British troops and to each other. Nor was the Prussian army what it had been; it was no longer the old Silesian one: many soldiers had just been embodied, and thousands had fought under the Imperial eagles.

The French army of the North, commanded by the Emperor in person, and destined to act against Belgium, early in June, was divided into six corps, and cantoned: the 1st, or D'Erlon's at Lille; the 2nd, or Reille's, at Valenciennes; the 3rd, or Vandamme's, at Mézières; the 4th, or Gérard's, at Metz; and the 6th, or Lobau's, at Laon. The Imperial Guard was in Paris. The reserve cavalry, commanded by Generals Pajol, Exelmans, Milhaud, and Kellermann, cantoned between the Aisne, the Meuse and the Sambre. There were three hundred and fifty pieces of artillery.

On the 16th of May, we received intelligence of there being 110,000 French troops in our front. On the 1st of June, it was rumoured that we were to be attacked; Napoleon was to be at Laon on the 6th, and extraordinary preparations were being made for the conveyance of troops in carriages from Paris to the frontiers. Intelligence reached the Duke, on the 10th of the same month, that Napoleon had arrived at Maubeuge, and was passing along the frontier. On the 12th, it was ascertained that the French army had assembled and was about to cross the frontiers*; but the Duke, for reasons we shall hereafter give, did not think proper to move his troops until quite satisfied as to the point where Napoleon would make his attack; that point proved to be Charleroi, on the high-road to Brussels, on the left of the Allied and right of the Prussian armies, said to be the most favourable for defeating the two armies in detail; an opinion which I am inclined to doubt. Situated as the Allied and Prussian armies were, Napoleon, by attempting to wedge his army in between the two, was pretty certain of having

* Colonel de Wissel, of the 1st German Hussars, reported the fact to General Vivian, who went to the outposts next day, and, finding the enemy ready to attack, informed the Duke.

both upon him: he could not aim a blow at one enemy without being assailed in flank or rear by the other.

Brussels, the capital of Belgium, lies in the very centre of that country, which was declared by General Gneisenau, chief of the Prussian staff, to be a formidable bastion, flanking efficaciously any invasion meditated by France against Germany, and serving at the same time as a *tête de pont* to England.

Napoleon had numerous partisans and friends in Belgium, who secretly espoused his cause, and who, no doubt, would have seconded him in this attempt to again annex that country to the French Empire. The people also were by no means reconciled to the union forced upon them by the Congress of Vienna, a union with a country differing from them in religion and customs; and the dense population and troops of Belgium might probably have made a movement in favour of the French, had Napoleon obtained possession of the capital. From the tenor of Napoleon's letter to Ney, and his proclamations to his army and to the Belgians*, it is quite evident that the Emperor expected a manifestation of this kind. This would certainly have added to his cause that moral force of which it stood so much in need, and have induced thousands to rally round the Imperial eagles.

Brussels was our main line of operations and the line of communication with Ostend and Antwerp, the dépôts where our reinforcements and supplies were landed. The Duke, in consequence, saw clearly it was of the utmost importance, both in a military and political point of view, to preserve an uninterrupted communication with those ports, and that the enemy should not, even for a moment, obtain possession of Brussels**.

By the Emperor's masterly arrangements his army was assembled on the frontiers with astonishing secrecy; but his intention of taking the two armies by surprise was defeated, on the night of the 13th, by the Prussian outposts, in advance of Charleroi, having observed the horizon illumed by the reflection of numerous *bivouac* fires

* See the following page, and the beginning of chap. XI.

** See GURWOOD, "Dispatches," vol. XII, page 290.

in the direction of Beaumont and Maubeuge, which announced that a numerous enemy had assembled in their immediate front; this intelligence was forthwith transmitted to both Wellington and Blücher.

Zieten, the Prussian commander at Charleroi, received intelligence, on the afternoon of the 14th, that the enemy's columns were assembling in his front, the certain prelude to an attack, probably the next day. Blücher, apprised of this about ten o'clock the same evening, immediately sent off orders for the concentration of the Prussian army at Fleurus, a preconcerted plan between the two commanders. When the order was first sent to Bulow at Liége, to move to Hannut, had the most trifling hint been given him of the French being about to attack, he would probably have been up in time to share in the battle of Ligny, and have thereby changed the aspect of affairs.

After dispatching orders for the concentration of the Grand Army, Napoleon left Paris on the 12th, and, as he himself states, under a great depression of spirits, being aware that he was leaving a host of enemies behind, more formidable than those he was going to confront. He slept at Laon, and arrived at Avesnes on the 13th, near which place he found his army assembled, amounting, according to his own account, to 122,400 men and three hundred and fifty guns. Their bivouacs were behind small hills, about a league from the frontier, situated so as to be concealed, in a great measure, from the view of their opponents.

The Emperor's arrival amongst his devoted soldiers raised their spirits to the highest degree of enthusiasm, and on the 14th he issued the following order :

"IMPERIAL HEAD-QUARTERS, 14th, June, 1815.

"Napoleon, by the grace of God and the constitution of the Empire, Emperor of the French, etc.

"Soldiers! this day is the anniversary of Marengo and of Friedland, which twice decided the fate of Europe. Then, as after Austerlitz, as after Wagram, we were too generous : we believed in the protestations and in the oaths of Princes, whom we left on their thrones. Now, however, leagued together, they aim at the independence and most sacred rights of France ; they have commenced

the most unjust of aggressions. Let us then march to meet them : are they, and we, no longer the same men ?

" Soldiers ! at Jena, against those same Prussians, now so arrogant, you were one to three, and at Montmirail one to six. Let those amongst you, who have been captives to the English, describe the nature of their prison ships, and the frightful miseries you endured.

" The Saxons, the Belgians, the Hanoverians, the soldiers of the Confederation of the Rhine, lament that they are compelled to use their arms in the cause of princes, the enemies of Justice, and of the right of nations. They know that this coalition is insatiable : after having devoured twelve millions of Italians, one million of Saxons, and six millions of Belgians, it now wishes to devour the states of the second rank in Germany. Madmen ! one moment of prosperity has bewildered them : the oppression and humiliation of the French people are beyond their power : if they enter France, they will find their grave.

" Soldiers ! we have forced marches to make, battles to fight, dangers to encounter ; but, with firmness, victory will be ours.

" The rights, the honour and the happiness of the country will be recovered.

" To every Frenchman who has a heart, the moment is now arrived to conqueror or to die*."

About four o'clock in the morning of the 15th of June, Napoleon attacked the Prussian outposts in front of Charleroi, at Thuin and Lobbes**. The Prussians fell back, slowly and with great caution, on their supports. By some unaccountable neglect Wellington was not informed of the attack until after three o'clock in the afternoon,

* One would say, after such language as this to his devoted and enthusiastic followers, and maintaining as Napoleon did, that Frederick the Great was right in carrying poison about his person to put an end to his existence in case of a great reverse of fortune. " He was right, he was right, it would have been dastardly indeed to live like a wretch (' pleutre') after having once attained to the highest pinnacle of fame ;" the Emperor would have brought his actions more in unison with his words, if, when on finding the day of Waterloo going against him, he had, in person, led his Imperial Guard to attack our position.

** See Outline Map of the Waterloo Campaign.

although the distance from Thuin and Lobbes to Brussels is but forty-five miles*. Had a well arranged communication been kept up, the Duke could have been informed of the first advance of the French by ten o'clock A.M., and of the real line of attack by four P.M.

The French were in possession of Charleroi by eleven o'clock. The Prussians retired to a position between Ligny and St.-Amand, nearly twenty miles from the outposts. At three o'clock in the afternoon, the 2nd Prussian corps had taken position not far from Ligny; Blucher had established his head-quarters at Sombreffe. The foremost division of the French left column was about two miles and a half south of Quatre-Bras at Frasnes. The centre column of the French army lay near Fleurus, the right column was near Châtelet, the Guard between Charleroi and Gilly, and Lobau's corps together with the heavy cavalry of Milhaud was in rear of Charleroi.

The Duke of Wellington, although apprized of the advance of Napoleon and his attack on the Prussian out-post, would make no movement to leave Brussels uncovered, until certain of the real line of attack, as such attacks are often made to mask the real direction of the main body of the enemy. But orders were immediately transmitted to the different divisions to assemble and hold themselves in readiness to march, *some at a moment's notice*, and *some at day-light in the morning***.

Lord Uxbridge was ordered to get the cavalry together at the head-quarters (Ninove) that night, leaving the 2nd Hussars of the King's German Legion on the look-out between the Scheldt and the Lys.

The troops in Brussels, composed of the 5th, or Picton's division, the 81st regiment, and the Hanoverian brigade of the 6th division, called the reserve, were to be in readiness to march at a moment's notice.

* Had General Zieten been equally alert in making the Duke of Wellington acquainted with the attack of the French as he was in communicating the intelligence to Blucher, the battle of Ligny might have either not been fought at all, or would have terminated less disastrously to his countrymen. (GLEIG'S "Story of the Battle of Waterloo.")

** See Appendix, No. I.

After the Duke had completed his arrangements for the concentration of the army, his Grace, with many of our officers, went to the celebrated ball, given on the eve of the memorable engagement at Quatre-Bras, by the Duchess of Richmond, at her residence, afterwards *N° 9, Rue des Cendres, Boulevard Botanique,* near the *Porte de Cologne.* The saloons of the Duchess were filled with a brilliant company of distinguished guests, the officers in their magnificent uniforms threading the mazy dance with the most lovely and beautiful women. The ball was at its height, when the Duke of Wellington first received *positive* intelligence that Napoleon had crossed the Sambre with his whole army and taken possession of Charleroi. The excitement which ensued, on the company being made acquainted with Napoleon's advance, was most extraordinary. The countenances which, a moment before, were lighted up with pleasure and gaiety, now wore a most solemn aspect. The Duke of Brunswick sitting with a child (afterwards Prince de Ligne) on his knees, was so affected, that in rising he let the prince fall on the floor. The guests little imagined that the music which accompanied the gay and lively dances at her Grace's ball would so shortly after play martial airs on the battle-field, or that some of the officers present at the *fête* would be seen fighting in their ball dresses, and, in that costume, be found amongst the slain.

At about the same time, his Grace also received information from his outposts in front of Mons, and from other sources, which proved that the enemy's movement upon Charleroi was the real point of attack, and he immediately issued the following orders :

BRUSSELS, 15th June, 1815.

"AFTER-ORDERS.—TEN O'CLOCK, P.M.

"The 5th" (Picton's) "division of infantry, to march on Waterloo at two o'clock to-morrow morning.

"The 3rd" (Alten's) "division of infantry, to continue its movement from Braine-le-Comte upon Nivelles.

"The 1st" (Cooke's) "division of infantry, to move from Enghien upon Braine-le-Comte.

"The 2nd" (Clinton's) "and 4th" (Colville's) "division

of infantry, to move from Ath and Grammont, also from Audenarde, and to continue their movements upon Enghien.

"The cavalry, to continue its movement from Ninove upon Enghien.

"The above movements to take place with as little delay as possible.

"WELLINGTON."

Picton's division and the Hanoverian brigade marched from Brussels about two o'clock A.M., on the 16th, taking the road by the Forest of Soigne to Waterloo; near which they halted to refresh, and to await orders to march either on Nivelles or Quatre-Bras (the roads branching off at Mont-St.-Jean), according as the Duke might direct, upon his becoming acquainted with the real state of affairs in front. Shortly after they were joined by the Brunswickers.

> "And Ardennes* waves above them her green leaves,
> Dewy with nature's tear-drops, as they pass,
> Grieving, if aught inanimate e'er grieves,
> Over the unreturning brave,—alas!
> Ere evening to be trodden like the grass
> Which now beneath them, but above shall grow
> In its next verdure, when this fiery mass
> Of living valour, rolling on the foe
> And burning with high hope, shall moulder cold and low."

While halting, the Duke of Wellington, who had left Brussels between seven and eight o'clock, passed with his Staff, and gave strict orders to keep the road clear of baggage, and everything that might obstruct the movements of the troops. The Duke of Brunswick dismounted, and seated himself on a bank on the road side, in company of his Adjutant-General, Colonel Olfermann. How little did those who observed this incident think that in a few hours the illustrious Duke would, with many of themselves, be laid low in death! and numbers truly there were amongst the slain ere the sun set.

About twelve o'clock, orders arrived for the troops to proceed on to Quatre-Bras, leaving the baggage behind;

* A pity the poet did not put Scigne.

this looked rather warlike, but as yet nothing was known for certain. The Duke had galloped on, and, after a hasty glance at the Waterloo position, rode to Quatre-Bras, where he conversed with the Prince of Orange respecting the disposition of the troops as they arrived. His Grace well reconnoitred the enemy's position. Seeing the latter were not in great force, he rode on hold a conference with Blücher, whom he found about half-past one o'clock P.M. at the wind-mill at Bussy, between Ligny and Bry, where towards noon, by great activity and exertion, three corps of the Prussian army, about 85,000 men, had been put in position, but they were formed for acting in column, and not in line, an arrangement of which the Duke had already expressed his disapproval on meeting Sir Henry Hardinge at a short distance from the field. His Grace saw that the enemy were strong in Blücher's front, and promising to support his gallant and venerable colleague, shook hands and returned to Quatre-Bras, where he arrived at about half-past two o'clock, at which time Napoleon began his attack upon Blücher.

Marshal Ney, who commanded the French troops at Quatre-Bras, commenced his attack upon Perponcher's Dutch-Belgian division under the Prince of Orange. About two o'clock, Picton's division came up, composed of Kempt's brigade, the 28th, 32nd, 79th Highlanders, and 1st battalion 95th Rifles, and of Pack's brigade, the 1st Royal, 44th, 42nd and 92nd Highlanders, with best Hanoverian brigade; soon after, the Brunswickers arrived incomplete, and some Nassau troops. Towards six o'clock, Sir Colin Halkett's brigade, the 30th, 33rd, 69th, and 73rd regiments, also Kielmansegge's Hanoverian brigade most opportunely reached the scene of action. Pack's noble fellows were by this time so hard pressed, so much exhausted, and their ammunition was no nearly expended, that he applied for a fresh supply of cartridges, or assistance, to Sir Colin Halkett, who immediately ordered the 69th to push on and obey any orders given by Pack; Halkett then galloped forward to a commanding point, and soon discovered the formation of a large force of cuirassiers preparing for attack. He hastened back to his brigade to prepare them for the coming storm, and in passing by the 69th, ordered

Colonel Morice to form square, as the enemy's cavalry was at hand. The formation was nearly completed, when the Prince of Orange rode up, and, by a decided misconception most indiscreetly directed them to reform line, which they were in the act of doing, when the rushing noise in the high corn announced the arrival of the enemy's cuirassiers, who charged them in flank and rode right along them, regularly rolling them up. A cuirassier carried off one of the colours of the 69th, in defence of which cadet Clarke, afterwards Lieutenant in the 42nd, received twenty-three wounds, one of which deprived him of the use of an arm for life.

The Duke of Wellington was nearly taken prisoner, and owed his escape to an order which he promptly gave to a part of the 92nd, who were laying a ditch, to lie down whilst he leapt his horse over them

A little before seven o'clock, Sir G. Cooke's division, composed of the 1st brigade, under Major-General Maitland, (the second and third battalions of the 1st Footguards), and of the 2nd brigade, under Sir J. Byng (afterwards Lord Strafford), composed of the 2nd battalions of the Coldstream and of the 3rd Foot-guards, came up, and soon drove the enemy back. Ney's attacks were maintained with the greatest impetuosity during the first hours, but they became fewer and feebler as our reinforcements joined us, and towards the close of the day they were conducted with greater caution. Soon after sun-set, Ney fell back upon Frasnes, and the desperate struggle terminated. The Duke of Wellington then advanced his victorious troops to the foot of the French position, when piquets for the night were thrown forward by both parties. Thus ended the action of Quatre-Bras, during which our troops were fully employed, and the Duke prevented from rendering his promised aid to the Prussians. It was only through the greatest personal exertions of our gallant chief and the most determined resistance on the part of his troops, that the enemy's attacks were repulsed, and our communication with Blucher at Ligny by the Namur road kept open. The Emperor's instructions to Ney to drive back the English, whom he supposed to be at that point in no great numbers, and afterwards to turn round and envelop

the Prussian right flank, were completely frustrated. Our force in the field towards the close of the day was about 29,000 infantry, 2,000 cavalry, and sixty-eight guns; that of the enemy, about 16,000 infantry, 5,000 cavalry, with fifty guns.

To the fortunate circumstance of the marching and countermarching of D'Erlon's corps (Ney's reserve) between Frasnes, St.-Amand and Quatre-Bras, without pulling a trigger, we may probably attribute our success on the 16th. An additional force of 25,000 men, either at Ligny or Quatre-Bras, might have gained Napoleon a decisive victory.

The action at Quatre-Bras possessed its own peculiar and important merits, which, with our masterly retreat to the Waterloo position, would have been sounded by the trumpet of fame, but for the glorious achievement that immediately followed on the field of Waterloo.

In no battle did the British infantry display more valour or more cool, determined courage than at Quatre-Bras. Cavalry we had none that could stand the shock of the French; the Brunswick and Belgian cavalry, it is true, made an attempt, but were scattered like chaff before the wind by the veteran cuirassiers, who, to render them the more effective, had been mounted on horses taken from the gendarmes throughout France. The British cavalry had a long march, some nearly forty miles, and consequently did not arrive until the battle was over. The Duke of Brunswick fell, while rallying one of his regiments that had given way. Colonel Sir Robert Macara of the 42nd. and Colonel Cameron of the 92nd, were also killed.

During our struggle at Quatre-Bras, Napoleon had attacked the Prussians at Ligny, and about eight in the evening had succeeded in breaking their centre, though not in putting them to the rout. They held Bry till three and Sombreffe and Point du Jour till four on the following morning, and retired in good order upon Wavre*. The horse of Marshal Blücher, a beautiful grey charger

* What appears most astonishing is, that the real line of retreat of the Prussian columns was not discovered by the victorious French until the afternoon of the 17th.

presented to him by our Prince Regent in 1814, was shot under him, and, while lying on the ground, the field-marshal was twice charged over by the enemy's cavalry. Sir Henry Hardinge, attached to the Prussian head-quarters, lost his left hand at Ligny; and about eight thousand men, levied in the Rhenish provinces and in the Duchy of Berg, deserted and fled towards Namur.

The battle of Ligny may be considered as a series of village fights, and had the impetuous old hussar, the gallant Blücher, then seventy-three years of age, not drawn troops from his centre, to strengthen his right, and to enable him to attack the enemy's left, he might probably have maintained his position; but immediately Napoleon perceived that Blücher had weakened his centre by leaving it without a reserve, he made a dash at it, forced it, and thus gained the victory. Notwithstanding the Prussians were defeated, they highly distinguished themselves by their audacity and valour. The battle of Ligny was a fierce and sanguinary contest, and little or no quarter was given by either side. Both parties were excited by deadly animosity, and the helpless wounded became the victims. The Prussian loss was about twelve thousand men and twenty-five guns, exclusive of the eight thousand men that disbanded themselves. That of the French was between seven and eight thousand.

CHAPTER II.

Colonel Gordon's patrol discovers the Prussians are retreating upon Wavre. —The Allied Army ordered to retire upon Waterloo.—The Duke writes to Blücher.—Retreat commenced, followed by the enemy.—Skirmishing.—Pressed by the Lancers, who are charged by the 7th Hussars; the latter are repulsed. —The Life Guards make a successful charge.—Lord Anglesey's letter, refuting a calumnious report of his regiment.—Allied army arrives on the Waterloo position.—The enemy arrive on the opposite heights, and salute us with round-shot, to which we reply to their cost.—Piquets thrown out on both sides.—Dismal bivouac; a regular soaker. The Duke's and Napoleon's quarters.—His Grace receives an answer from Blücher.—Probability of a quarrel on the morrow.—Orders sent to General Colville.—Description of the field of Waterloo, Hougoumont and La Haye-Sainte.—Disposition of the Allied Army, and the advantages of our position. Disposition of the enemy, and admirable order of battle.—The eve of Waterloo.—Morning of the 18th wet and uncomfortable; our occupation.—The Duke arrives; his appearance, dress, Staff, etc.—Positions corrected.—French bands play, and their troops appear; are marshalled by Napoleon; a magnificent sight, worth ten years of peaceful life.—Why tarries Napoleon with his grand martial display?—The Emperor passes along his lines; his troops exhibit unbounded enthusiasm; his confidence of victory.

Our bivouac was quiet during the night, except that the arrival of cavalry and artillery caused an occasional movement.

About two o'clock in the morning, a cavalry patrol got between the piquets, and a rattling fire of musketry began, which brought some of our generals to the spot; Picton was the first that arrived, when it was found that no attempt to advance had been made, and all was soon quiet again. After which the stillness of the enemy quite surprised his Grace, and drew the remark, "They are possibly retreating."

The Duke, who had slept at Genappe, was early at Quatre-Bras. Up to this time we had no satisfactory intelligence of the Prussians. His Grace consequently sent a

patrol along the Namur road to gain intelligence: Captain Grey's troop of the 10th Hussars was sent on this duty, accompanied by Lieutenant-Colonel the Hon. Sir Alexander Gordon, one of the Duke's aides-de-camp. Shortly afterwards, Captain Wood, of the 10th, who had been patrolling, informed the Duke that the Prussians had retreated. Gordon's patrol discovered, on the right of the road, some of the enemy's vedettes and a piquet; they fell back hurriedly before the patrol, who turned off the high-road to their left, about five miles from Quatre-Bras, and about an hour afterwards came up with the Prussian rear. After obtaining the required information, the patrol returned to head-quarters at Quatre-Bras, where they arrived about seven o'clock A.M., reporting that the Prussians were retreating upon Wavre*.

The Duke immediately issued the following orders:

To General Lord Hill, G.C.B.

"QUATRE-BRAS, 17th June, 1815.

"The 2nd division of British infantry, to march from Nivelles on Waterloo, at ten o'clock.

"The brigades of the 4th division, now at Nivelles, to march from that place on Waterloo, at ten o'clock. Those brigades of the 4th division at Braine-le-Comte, and on the road from Braine-le-Comte to Nivelles, to collect and halt at Braine-le-Comte this day.

"All the baggage on the road from Braine-le-Comte to Nivelles, to return immediately to Braine-le-Comte and to proceed immediately from thence to Hal and Brussels.

"The spare musket ammunition to be immediately parked behind Genappe.

"The corps under the command of Prince Frederick of Orange will move from Enghien this evening, and take

* The road by which the Prussians retreated upon Wavre was examined by Lieutenant-Colonel Jackson, of the Royal Staff Corps, and a report thereof sent to the Prussian head-quarters before the campaign opened.

up a position in front of Hal, occupying Braine-le-Château with two battalions.

"Colonel Erstorff will fall back with his brigade on Hal, and place himself under the orders of Prince Frederick."

An officer from the Prussian head-quarters, bearing dispatches written, no doubt, in secret character, or the French would have immediately discovered the direction in which the Prussians retreated, had been waylaid and made prisoner in the night. But a second officer afterwards arrived at our head-quarters, and confirmed Colonel Gordon's statement that the Prussians had fallen back upon Wavre. The Duke immediately wrote to Blücher, informing him of his intention to retreat upon the position in front of Waterloo, and proposing to accept battle on the following day, provided the Prince would support him with two corps of his army.

The first hint to Picton of the Duke's intention to retreat was an order conveyed to him to collect his wounded; when he growled out, "Very well, sir," in a tone that showed his reluctance to quit the ground his troops had so bravely maintained the day before.

The Duke commenced the retrograde movement, masked as much as possible from the enemy, who followed us with a large force of cavalry shouting *Vive l'Empereur!*

The first part of the day (the 17th) was sultry, not a breath of air to be felt, and the sky covered with dark heavy clouds. Shortly after the guns came into play, it began to thunder, lighten, and rain in torrents. The ground very quickly became so soaked, that it was difficult for the cavalry to move, except on the paved road: this, in some measure, checked the advance of the French cavalry, who pressed us very much.

The regiment to which I belonged covered the retreat of the main columns. As we neared Genappe, our right squadron, under Major Hodge, was skirmishing. By this time the ploughed fields were so completely saturated with rain, that the horses sunk up to the knees, and at times nearly up to the girths, which made this part of the service very severe. Our other two squadrons cleared the town

of Genappe, and formed on the rising ground on the Brussels side. Shortly after, the right squadrons retired through the town, and drew up on the high-road in column, when a few straggling French lancers, half tipsy, came up and dashed into the head of the column; some were cut down, and some made prisoners. The head of the French column now appeared debouching from the town, and Lord Uxbridge being present, he ordered the 7th Hussars to charge.

The charge was gallantly led by the officers, and followed by the men, who cut aside the lances, and did all in their power to break the enemy: but our horses being jaded by skirmishing on heavy ground, and the enemy being chiefly lancers, backed by cuirassiers, they were rather awkward customers to deal with, particularly as it was an arm with which we were quite unacquainted. When our charge first commenced, their lances were erect, but upon our coming within two or three horses' lengths of them, they lowered the points and waved the flags, which made some of our horses shy. Lord Uxbridge, seeing we could make no impression on them, ordered us about; we retired, pursued by the lancers and the cuirassiers intermixed. We rode away from them, reformed, and again attacked them, but with little more effect than at first. Upon this, Lord Uxbridge brought forward the 1st Life Guards, who made a splendid charge, and drove the cuirassiers and lancers pell-mell back into Genappe: the Life Guards charging down hill, with their weight of men and horses, literally rode the enemy down, cutting and thrusting at them as they were falling. In this affair my old regiment had to experience the loss of Major Hodge and Lieutenant Meyer, killed; Captain Elphinstone*, Lieutenant Gordon and Peters, wounded; and forty-two men, with thirty-seven horses killed and wounded. We were nearly getting a bad name into the bargain.

Reports, as false as they were invidious, having been propagated by some secret enemy of the 7th Hussars, it may not be uninteresting to the military world to be made acquainted with the opinion of their Colonel, the

* See anecdote, Appendix, No. VI.

Marquis of Anglesey* as conveyed in the following letter.

"BRUSSELS, 28th June, 1815.

"MY DEAR BROTHER OFFICERS,

"It has been stated to me, that a report injurious to the reputation of our regiment has gone abroad, and I do not therefore lose an instant in addressing you on the subject. The report must take its origin from the affair which took place with the advance-guard of the French cavalry, near Genappe, on the 17th inst., when he ordered the 7th to cover the retreat. As I was with you and saw the conduct of every individual, there is no one more capable of speaking to the fact than I am. As the lancers pressed us hard, I ordered you (upon a principle I ever did, and shall act upon) not to wait to be attacked, but to fall upon them.

"The attack was most gallantly led by the officers, but it failed. It failed because the lancers stood firm, had their flanks completely secured, and were backed by a large mass of cavalry.

"The regiment was repulsed, but it did not run away: no, it rallied immediately. I renewed the attack; it again failed, from the same cause. It retired in perfect order, although it had sustained so severe a loss; but you had thrown the lancers into disorder, who being in motion, I then made an attack upon them with the 1st Life Guards, who certainly made a very handsome charge, and completely succeeded. This is the plain honest truth. However lightly I think of lancers under ordinary circumstances, I think, posted as they were, they had a decided advantage over the hussars. The impetuosity however and weight of the Life Guards carried all before them, and whilst I exculpate my own regiment, I am delighted in being able to bear testimony to the gallant conduct of the former. Be not uneasy, my brother officers; you had ample opportunity, of which you gallantly availed yourselves, of avenging yourselves on the 18th for the failure on the

* Lord Uxbridge was created Marquis of Anglesey, for his distinguished conduct on the field of Waterloo.

17th; and after all, what regiment, or which of us, is certain of success?

"Be assured that I am proud of being your Colonel, and that you possess my utmost confidence.

"Your sincere friend,

"ANGLESEY, Lieutenant-General."

The 23rd Light Dragoons, supported by the Life Guards covered our retreat, and we arrived at a position on which was to be exhibited as noble a display of valour and discipline as is to be found either in our own military annals or in those of any other nation. This position was in front of and about two miles and a half from Waterloo, where most of our army was then drawn up.

The French advance-guard halted on the heights near La Belle-Alliance, when Napoleon said, he wished he had the power of Joshua to stop the sun, that he might attack us that day.

They opened a cannonade upon our line, but principally upon our centre behind the farm of La Haye-Sainte: our guns soon answered them to their cost, and caused great havock amongst the enemy's columns, as they arrived on the opposite heights between *La Belle-Alliance* and the orchard of *La Haye-Sainte*. It was now getting dusk, and orders were given to throw out piquets along the front and flanks of the army.

Our left squadron, under Captain Verner, was thrown into the valley in front of the left wing: the rest of my regiment bivouacked near where Picton fell the next day.

The spirit of mutual defiance was such, that in posting the piquets, there were many little cavalry affairs, which, although of no useful result to either side, were conducted with great bravery, and carried to such a pitch, that restraint was absolutely necessary. Captain Heyliger, of the 7th Hussars (part of our piquet), with his troop, made a spirited charge upon the enemy's cavalry, and when the Duke sent to check him, his Grace desired to be made acquainted with the name of the officer who had shown so much gallantry. A better or more gallant officer than Captain Heyliger never drew a sword; but he was truly unfortunate: if there was a ball flying about, he was

usually the target. I was three times engaged with the enemy, serving with the Captain, and he was wounded on each of those occasions: the first time, foraging at Haspercen; next, at the battle of Orthez; and thirdly, at Waterloo. The ball he received on the last occasion was extracted at Bruges, in 1831.

Our bivouac was dismal in the extreme; what with the thunder, lightning and rain, it was as bad a night as I ever witnessed, a regular soaker: torrents burst forth from the well charged clouds upon our comfortless bivouacs, and the uproar of the elements, during the night preceding Waterloo, seemed as the harbinger of the bloody contest. We cloaked, throwing a part over the saddle, holding by the stirrup leather, to steady us if sleepy; to lie down with water running in streams under us, was not desirable, and to lie amongst the horses not altogether safe. A comrade of mine, Robert Fisher, a tailor by trade, proposed that one of us should go in search of something to sit on. I moved off for that purpose, and obtained two hundles of bean-stalks from a place that I now know as Mont-St.-Jean farm. This put us, I may say, quite in clover. The poor tailor had his thread of life snapped short on the following day.

The Duke of Wellington established his head-quarters opposite the church at Waterloo, (afterwards the post-house and post-office); while his Imperial antagonist, Napoleon, pitched his tent near the farm of Caillou, about five miles from Waterloo, on the East-side of the Genappe road, in the parish of Old Genappe. The Imperial baggage was also at this farm.

Most of the houses in the villages adjacent to Waterloo were occupied by our generals, their staff, and the superior officers. Their names and rank were chalked on the doors, and legible long after a soldier's death had snatched many of them from the field of their prowess and glory.

In the course of the evening the Duke received a dispatch from Blücher, in answer to his letter sent from Quatre-Bras, requesting the support of two corps of the Prussian army. The officer bearing this dispatch was escorted from Smohain, to Waterloo, by a party of the 1st King's German Hussars. Blücher's reply was:

"I shall not come with two corps only, but with my whole army, upon this condition, that should the French not attack us on the 18th, we shall attack them on the 19th."

The Duke therefore accepted battle only under these circumstances: Napoleon's lauded plan of operations enabling his Grace to ultimately place the author of those brilliant conceptions between two fires. Blucher appeared most anxious to fight side by side with the allies and their chief, deeming an Anglo-Prussian army invincible, while Wellington, after having defeated most of Napoleon's best marshals, was no doubt desirous of measuring swords with their mighty master himself, the hero of a hundred battles.

There is every reason to believe that the Duke was more apprehensive of being turned by Hal on his right, and of Brussels being consequently taken by a *coup de main*, than about any other part of his position. This fact is confirmed by the following orders, dated

"WATERLOO, 17th June, 1815.

"The army retired this day from its position at Quatre-Bras, to its present position in front of Waterloo.

"The brigades of the 4th division at Braine-le-Comte are to retire at day-light to-morrow morning upon Hal.

"Major-General Colville must be guided by the intelligence he receives of the enemy's movements, in his march to Hal, whether he moves by the direct route, or by Enghien.

"Prince Frederick of Orange is to occupy with his corps the position between Hal and Enghien*, and is to defend it as long as possible.

"The army will probably continue in its position, in front of Waterloo, to-morrow.

"Lieutenant-Colonel Torrens will inform Lieutenant-General Sir Charles Colville of the position and situation of the armies."

The field of Waterloo is an open undulating plain; and, on the day of the battle, was covered with splendid

* See Outline Map of the Waterloo campaign.

AMHERST COLLEGE LIBRARY

LA HAIE-SAINTE & MONUMENTS.

crops of rye, wheat, barley, oats, beans, peas, potatoes, tares and clover; some of these were of great height. There were a few patches of ploughed ground. The field is intersected by two high-roads which branch off at Mont-Saint-Jean; these are very wide; the one on the right, leading to Nivelles and Binche, since planted with trees, is straight as an arrow for miles; that on the left, lying in the centre of both armies, leading south to Genappe, Charleroi, and Namur, is not so straight as the former: about eleven hundred yards in advance of the junction is a gently elevated ridge which forms a good natural military position.

Nearly a year before these events, the Duke had written to Lord Bathurst, enclosing "a Memorandum on the defence of the Netherlands," in which he says:

"About Nivelles, and between that and Binche, there are many advantageous positions; and the entrance of the *Forêt de Soigne*, by the high-road which leads to Brussels from Binche, Charleroi, and Namur, would, if worked upon, afford others*."

The great advantage was that the troops could rest in rear of the crest of the ridge, screened in a great measure from the enemy's artillery and observation, whilst our guns were placed at points, from whence they could sweep (they are wonderful brooms) the slope that descends to the valley in front. Upon the crest is a cross-road running east and west, intersecting the Genappe road at right angles, about two hundred and fifty yards on this side of the farm of La Haye-Sainte. The cross-road marks the front of the allied position. Near where the Lion now stands, the cross-road or line runs curving forward a little for about six hundred yards, when it first gently and then abruptly falls back into the Nivelles road, near the termination of the ridge, where it takes a sweep to the rear.

This point was at first our right centre, but became our right when Lord Hill's troops were brought forward into the front line between four and five o'clock P.M.

About four hundred and fifty yards south of this point

* See GURWOOD, "Dispatches," Vol. XII, page 120.

is the important post of Hougoumont, destined to become so celebrated in the annals of history, and which even now stands a noble monument of the determined valour of both the assailed and assailants.

It was then a gentleman's seat, with château, farm-house and gardener's house, out-buildings, garden (walled on the south, east, and west sides), orchard and wood. The wood has been since cleared, in consequence of the injury the trees sustained in the battle, but some trees and hedgerows which have been left still mark its original boundaries. The buildings are more than two hundred years old, and were erected for defence. Many of the stone loopholes made in the garden walls when first built are still quite perfect, as are also those made by our troops on the spur of the moment. The hedges were all banked up, and with the ditches on the inner side formed excellent breastworks.

A ravine or hollow-way, called by Colonel Hepburn "our friendly hollow-way," bounds the whole of the northern side of the smaller orchard, which was defended by Nassauers, and the western portion of the northern side of the large orchard. During the battle it served as a covered way for communicating with the garrison, as well as for cover and for a rallying point.

The remaining, or Eastern, portion of the north side of the large orchard was bounded by a thick banked up hedge, behind which the defenders retired, when forced back by overpowering numbers. Through it some of the French infantry occasionally forced their way, but they were prevented establishing themselves on the allied side of the enclosure, by throwing forward a portion of the 7th Hussars in skirmishing order.

Hougoumont was formerly the property of Arrazola Deonate, who had been viceroy of Naples. In 1815 it was in the occupation of M. de Luneville, a descendant of the above family: it is now the property of Count Robiano. This post is situated about midway between the positions of the two hostile armies. The château, farm, walls, etc., were at the time of the battle of a substantial nature. The garden or park was enclosed, on the east and south sides, by a wall, in which our troops made additional

NORTH VIEW OF THE FARM OF HOUGOUMONT.

loop-holes: they also cut down a portion of the buttresses, on the inside of the south wall, for the purpose of erecting a scaffolding which would enable them to fire over the top of the wall, or to bayonet intruders. At the east wall, an embankment, and the scaffolds erected with some farming utensils, enabled the Coldstream to throw such a fire upon the enemy's left flank when in the large orchard, that Colonel Hepburn, who commanded there from about two o'clock, considered it (the east wall) as the strength of his position. Loop-holes were also made in the stable joining the south gate, and a scaffold was erected against the wall on the west, that ran from the south stables to the barn. The flooring over the south gateway was partly torn up, to enable our men to fire down upon the enemy, should they force the gate which had been blocked up, and was not opened during the action. The little chapel and crucifix still remain. The most interesting objects now* at Hougoumont, for visitors to see, are the north gateway facing our position, by which the enemy entered, its burnt beams, the small barn where many of the wounded were burnt, the cannon-ball hole in the east gable of the building attached to the present farm-house**, the well-perforated top part of the south gate, the battered front of the house and stables, the loop-holed walls with the banked-up hedges, the hollow-way and some perforated trees in front of the walls. In the garden is a tomb, beneath which lie the remains of Captain Blackman of the Coldstream (brother to Sir George Harnage), who fell on that spot.*** Hougoumont presents even at this moment a scene of shattered ruins, which cannot be viewed without exciting feelings of the deepest interest.

On the troops being thrown into Hougoumont on the

* 1846.

** The cannon-ball entered the west of the large building still in existence; consequently must have passed through four, if not five walls, before it came out at the east end looking into the garden, or park.

*** Sergeant-Major Cotton, the author of this "VOICE FROM WATERLOO," was buried in the same garden, by the side of Captain Blackman's grave. He died at Mont-St.-Jean, the 24th June, 1849. Their remains are now deposited beneath the Waterloo Memorial at Evere Cemetery near Brussels.—[EDITOR].

17th, all means were employed to strengthen it as much as possible, and there are still to be seen many of the intended loop-holes in an incomplete state, from which it may be inferred that the troops were called off to defend the post, whilst in the act of making them.

Hougoumont was first occupied on the afternoon of the 17th by the light companies of the 1st division, composed of four battalions of Foot Guards: the light troops of the 1st regiment, under Colonel Lord Saltoun, held the orchard and wood: those of the Coldstream and 3rd Guards, under Colonel Macdonell, held the buildings and garden. In the out-grounds and wood there were also a battalion of Nassau troops, a company of Hanoverian field riflemen, and a hundred men from the Luneburg battalion. The other companies of the guards were thrown into the valley on our side of the enclosures, as a support, and to keep up a communication with the main line.

On the east side of the Genappe road, the cross-road was lined by two broken banked-up hedges, extending about half a mile: near the termination of which is a knoll, with a bit of copse or brushwood on the rear slope: this mound, or knoll, overlooks the farms of Papelotte, La Haye, Frischermont, and the hamlet of Smohain in the valley.

The undulation in rear of the ridge afforded excellent protection to the second line, cavalry and reserves, which were quite concealed from the enemy's view. Beyond the right of the main ridge, on the right of the Nivelles road is a deep valley which runs round Hougoumont in the direction of Merbe-Braine, and from the valley cutting through the ridge to the little white chapel on the Nivelles road, runs a deep ravine, which is the one mentioned by the Duke in his dispatch, and intersects the second ridge or plateau, that was occupied by part of the 2nd corps, under Lieutenant-General Lord Hill, who were to act as a right wing, *en potence*,* or as a reserve, as circumstances might require.

* "*En potence*" is a military phrase which expresses a bending or throwing back of either flank or wing of an army.

The principal part of the troops occupying this plateau and valley belonged to the 2nd British division under Lieutenant-General Sir Henry Clinton. This was composed of the 3rd British Light Brigade, under Major-General Sir Frederick Adam ; of the 1st Brigade King's German Legion, under Colonel Duplat, and of the 3rd Hanoverian brigade, under Colonel Hugh Halkett.

Sir Frederick Adam's brigade consisted of the 52nd, Colonel Sir John Colborne (afterwards Lord Seaton) ; of the 71st, under Colonel Reynell ; of the 2nd battalion 95th, under Lieutenant-Colonel Norcott, and of two companies of the 3rd battalion 95th, under Lieutenant-Colonel Ross.

Colonel Duplat's brigade was composed of the 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th line battalions, Colonel Hugh Halkett's of the Landwehr Bns Bremervörde, Salzgitter, Osnabrück and Quakenbrück.

Hugh Halkett's brigade, as well as the Brunswick corps, now commanded by Colonel Olfermann, was posted near Merbe-Braine. Along the Hougoumont Avenue and the road leading from it to Braine-l'Alleud, were some light troops, who, in conjunction with the hussars posted on their right, had in the morning, before the battle began, a sharp skirmish with the enemy. They were part of the fourth brigade of the 4th division, under Colonel Mitchell, which was attached to the 2nd division, and was composed of the 51st Regiment, Lieutenant-Colonel Rice, the 14th Regiment, Lieutenant-Colonel Tidy, and of the 23rd Fusileers, Colonel Sir H. Ellis ; the 23rd Regiment came into front line during the afternoon.

On the right of the 51st was a squadron of the 15th Hussars, under Captain Wodehouse, who threw out vedettes and kept a look-out upon our extreme right. Upon the Nivelles road, opposite the Hougoumont Avenue, was an *abattis*, or barricade. Near Mitchell's brigade were posted, about two o'clock, two companies of the Coldstream Guards, with their colours, in reserve.

Upon the ridge above and overlooking Hougoumont was posted the 2nd brigade of British Guards, composed of the 2nd battalion of the Coldstream Guards, Colonel Woodford, who was a little in advance, and of the 2nd battalion of the 3rd Guards, Colonel Hepburn, posted a little in rear of the

crest of the ridge. The whole were in battalion columns, at deploying intervals, and in chequer.

On their left was the first brigade, composed of the 2nd battalion of the 1st Guards,* Colonel Askew, and posted in rear; and of the 3rd battalion, Colonel the Hon. W. Stuart, posted a little in advance of the crest.

On the left of Maitland, was the 3rd division, under Lieutenant-General Count Alten: the 5th British brigade, composed of the 30th, Colonel Hamilton, and the 73rd, Colonel G. Harris, posted in advance: and of the 33rd, Colonel Elphinstone, with the 69th, Colonel Morice, posted upon the right rear of the 30th and 73rd. The four regiments formed and acted as two.

On their left was the 1st Hanoverian brigade, under Major General Count Kielmansegge. The field battalions of Bremen, Verden, York, Grubenhagen and Luneburg were posted three in front and two in second line.

On Kielmansegge's left, was the 2nd brigade of the King's German Legion, under Colonel Ompteda, which formed Alten's left and rested upon the Genappe high-road: it was composed of the 1st light battalion, Major Bussche, and the 2nd, Colonel Baring, of the 5th line, Colonel Linsingen, and the 8th, Colonel Schröder; the 1st and 5th were a little in rear of the cross-road upon the ridge, the 8th in reserve.

The 2nd light, under Colonel Baring, held La Haye-Sainte, a post far from being so commodious as Hougoumont, but considerably nearer our position, consequently easier of access, although more exposed to the enemy's attacks and cannonade. It was a strong stone and brick building, with a narrow orchard in front, and a small garden in the rear, both of which were hedged round, except the east side of the garden, on which there was a strong wall running along the high-road side, then taking a western direction and terminating upon the east end of the barn; a large and small gate opened on the road; on the western side, a door in the yard, and another at the end

* Since called Grenadier Guards, on account of their gallant conduct when opposed to the Imperial Grenadiers of France, at the close of the day of Waterloo.

of the barn, led into the fields and afforded the means of communicating with the orchard. At this point was the chief tug of war.

A passage led through the house from the farm-yard into the garden, which lies on the north or Allied side of the buildings, the door of which was four feet wide; there were also on the same side four windows and ten loop or airholes, by which any quantity of ammunition might have been thrown in; consequently, the oft-told tale, that a breach should have been made on that side but was forgotten, falls to the ground, like many other false reports. A dozen loop-holes in the west or Lion side of the buildings would have added considerably to the strength of the post. Loop-holes were made in the south and east walls as well as in the roofs, and the post strengthened on being occupied by our troops.

A barricade was thrown across the high-road, near the south-east angle of the wall; but there were several draw-backs to the strengthening of this post. The trenching tools had been lost, the carpenters had been sent to assist at Hougoumont; half of the large west barn door was wanting, and in addition, the post was exposed to a line of batteries that had been pushed forward upon the inner ridge of the French right wing, at a range of from six to eight hundred yards.

In rear of the interval between Halkett's and Kielmansegge's brigades stood the Nassau brigade, three battalions of the 1st regiment of Nassau, under General Kruse.

Upon the left of the Genappe road, in columns just under the crest of the ridge, was the 5th division: the 8th brigade, composed of the 28th, Colonel Sir P. Belson; the 32nd, Colonel Hicks; the 79th Highlanders, Colonel Douglas, and of the 1st battalion 95th Rifles, Colonel Sir A. Barnard. In front of the right of the brigade, and about a hundred and forty yards from the cross-road, stood a knoll, in front of which was a sand-hole (where the Hanoverian monument now stands); on our side of the knoll and parallel with our front was a hedge slightly studded with trees, about a hundred and forty yards long. The whole of this ground was occupied by three companies of riflemen, under Major Leach, who

made a barricade across the road : more of the rifles lined the straggling hedge along the cross-road ; their reserve was at the junction of the roads.

On their left was the 9th brigade, consisting of the 3rd Battalion of the 1st or Royal Scots, Colonel Campbell : the 42nd Royal Highlanders ; the 44th, Colonel Hamerton ; and the 92nd Highlanders ; their left near the brushwood, upon the rear face of the knoll on our left. From thi to Wavre, which is concealed by woods and high ground, and from whence the Prussians had to march, the distance is about twelve miles ; consequently the Duke had good reason for calculating on a much earlier support by Blücher.

In Pack's left front was the 4th Hanoverian brigade, under Colonel Best, composed of the militia battalions, Luneburg, Verden and Osterode ; the Munden in reserve.

In Best's left rear, and posted a little under the crest of the ridge, was the 5th Hanoverian brigade, 5th division, under Colonel Vincke, in columns of battalions : namely, those of Hameln and Hildesheim, Peine and Gifhorn.

The hamlet of Smohain, with the farms of Papelotte and La Haye, and the houses and enclosures in the valley, were occupied by the second brigade of the 2nd Dutch-Belgian division, under General Perponcher. This brigade, under Prince Bernhard of Saxe-Weimar, was composed of the two battalions of Orange-Nassau, and the 2nd and 3rd battalions of the 2nd regiment of Nassau, the 1st battalion of which was in the wood of Hougoumont.

Upon our extreme left was the 6th cavalry brigade, under Major-General Sir Hussey Vivian, composed of the 10th Hussars, Colonel Quentin, the 18th Hussars, Colonel the Hon. H. Murray and of the 1st Hussars of the German Legion, Colonel von Wissell. A piquet of the 10th, under Captain Taylor*, was thrown into Smohain in the valley ; their vedettes were posted on the rising ground beyond.

Before the battle began, a Prussian patrol arrived at this piquet, and informed Captain Taylor that part of

* Afterwards Major-General Taylor and Deputy-Governor of Sandhurst College.

Bulow's (4th) corps was at St.-Lambert: this intelligence was immediately sent to the Duke of Wellington.

On Vivian's right was the 4th cavalry brigade, under Major-General Sir J. O. Vandeleur, composed of the 11th Light Dragoons, Colonel Sleigh; the 12th, Colonel the Hon. F. Ponsonby, and the 16th, Colonel J. Hay. In advance of the hedge, in front of the centre of the left wing, was Bylandt's brigade of the Netherlands, deployed in line, composed of the 25th Dutch Light Infantry, the 5th, 7th, and 8th Dutch Militia, and the 7th of the Belgian Line; the 5th Dutch was in reserve.

On the left of the Genappe road, in rear of Picton's division, was the 2nd cavalry brigade, under Major-General Sir William Ponsonby, composed of the 1st Royal Dragoons, Colonel Clifton; the 2nd or Scots Greys, Colonel Hamilton, and the 6th, Inniskilling, Colonel Muter.

Near the farm of Mont St.-Jean*, was the 10th brigade of the 6th division, which was to have been under Lieutenant-General the Hon. Sir L. Cole, but he had not joined. Sir J. Lambert commanded this brigade, which was composed of the 4th, Colonel Brooke; the 27th, Inniskilling, Major Hare, and the 40th, Major Heyland; they had just landed from America, and had made forced marches from Assche. These were what the Duke termed his Spanish, or old-tried Peninsular infantry, most of whom being on their way from America did not arrive until the battle was fought. Sir Harry Smith (the hero of Aliwal) was on Sir J. Lambert's staff.

In the hollow, on the right of the high-road in rear of Ompteda, was the 1st or Household brigade, under Major-General Lord Edward Somerset, viz. the 1st Life Guards, Colonel Ferrier; the 2nd ditto, Colonel the Hon. E. Lygon; the Royal Horse Guards (Blues), Colonel R. Hill; 1st Dragoon Guards, Colonel Fuller.

In rear of Alten's centre were the 3rd Hussars of the King's German Legion, under Colonel Sir F. Arentschildt. Behind the centre was the cavalry division of the Nether-

* Every house in the neighbourhood was used for the wounded; the farm of Mont-St.-Jean was the chief hospital, or the head-quarters for the medical staff.

lands, under Lieutenant-General Baron Collaert: the 1st brigade Major-General Tripp, the 1st and 3rd Dutch, and 2nd Belgian Carabineers. The second brigade, Major-General de Ghigny, consisted of the 4th Dutch Light Dragoons, and the 8th Belgian Hussars. The 3rd brigade, Major-General Van Merle, was composed of the 5th Belgian Light Dragoons and the 6th Dutch Hussars.

On the right of the 3rd German Hussars were the Cumberland Hanoverian Hussars, under Colonel Hake.

In rear of Halkett's right was the 3rd Cavalry brigade, under Major-General Sir William Dornberg, consisting of the 23rd Light Dragoons, Major Cutcliffe, and of the 1st and 2nd Light Dragoons of the King's German Legion.

In rear of Byng was the 5th cavalry brigade, under Major-General Sir Colquhoun Grant, composed of the 7th Hussars, Colonel Kerrison, of the 15th Hussars, Colonel L. Dalrymple, and of the 13th Light Dragoons, Lieutenant-Colonel Boyse. The 13th did not properly belong to this brigade.

The 3rd division of the Netherlands, Lieutenant-General Chassé (who so gallantly defended the citadel of Antwerp in 1832), was under Lord Hill: its 1st brigade, under Colonel Ditmers, was composed of the 33rd battalion of Belgian Light Infantry, and the 2nd of the Dutch Line, with the 4th, 6th, 17th, and 19th battalions of Dutch Militia. It occupied the town of Braine-l'Alleud: the 17th was posted a little nearer to the 2nd British division, to keep up the communication.

The 2nd brigade, under Major-General d'Aubremé, composed of the 36th Belgian Light Infantry, the 3rd, the 12th, and the 13th Line, and the 10th Militia, was at the farm of Vieux-Forrier, beyond Braine-l'Alleud, for the security of our right flank, and to keep open the communication with our detached forces at Hal, etc., for the protection of our extreme right. The 6th British brigade thus detached was composed of the 35th, 54th, 59th, and 91st regiments, under Major-General Johnstone, with the 6th Hanoverian brigade, Major-General Sir James Lyon, and two regiments, of Hanoverian cavalry, under Colonel Erstorff, and a division of Netherlanders, under Prince Frederick of Holland. These troops were thus posted for

the protection of Brussels against a *coup de main* by any detached force of the enemy.*

The reader will observe that the principal advantages of the allied position were :

1st. The junction of the two high-roads immediately in rear of our centre, from which branched off the paved broad road to Brussels, our main line of operation, and the paved road to the capital by Braine l'Alleud and Alsemberg. This added to the facility of communication, and enabled us to move ammunition, guns, troops, the wounded, etc., to or from any part of our main front line, as circumstances demanded.

2nd. The advanced posts of Hougoumont, La Haye-Sainte, Papelotte, and La Haye farms, near which no enemy could pass without being assailed in flank by musketry.

3rd. The continuous ridge from flank to flank towards which no hostile force could advance, undiscovered, within range of our artillery upon the crest. Behind this ridge our troops could manœuvre, or lie concealed from the enemy's view, while they were in great measure protected from the fire of the hostile batteries.

4th. Our extreme left was strong by nature. The buildings, hollow-ways, enclosures, trees, and brushwood, along the valley from Papelotte to Ohain, thickly peopled with light infantry, would have kept a strong force long at bay. Our batteries on the left on the knoll commanded the valley and the slopes. The ground from those batteries to Ohain, which was occupied till near eight o'clock P.M. by Vandeleur's and Vivian's brigades, was admirably adapted for cavalry.

5th. Our extreme right was secured by numerous patches of brushwood, trees and ravines, and further protected by hamlets, and by Lord Hill's troops *en potence*, part of which occupied Braine l'Alleud and the farm of Vieux-Forrier, on the height above that town.

Between nine and ten o'oclock, the French began to take up their position in our front, on an opposite ridge running nearly parallel to ours : their centre being near La Belle-Alliance, about fourteen hundred yards from ours;

* *See* Outline Map of the Waterloo campaign.

their right running east along the ridge towards Frischermont. At two hundred yards behind La Belle-Alliance is a cross-road, leading from Plancenoit to the Nivelles road, and intersecting the latter about mid-way between Hougoumont and Mon-Plaisir, at which point there are now two small houses built, and visible from the Allied right wing. It was near this point that the French left terminated.

The French right wing was the 1st corps, under Lieut.-General Count d'Erlon, the same (with the exception of Durutte's infantry and Jacquinot's cavalry divisions, which were at Ligny) that had been marching and countermarching between St.-Amand, Ligny and Frasnes on the 16th, and which, up to this time, had not fired a shot during the campaign. It was composed of four divisions of infantry, and one of light cavalry. The second or left division, under General Donzelot, had its left upon La Belle Alliance. It consisted of the 13th Light, and 17th, 19th, 51st of the Line, and was drawn up, like the whole of their front, in two lines about sixty yards apart. On their right was the 1st division, under General Alix: the 28th, 54th, 55th, and 105th of the Line. On their right was the 3rd division, under Lieutenant-General Marcognet: the 21st, 25th, 45th, and 46th of the Line, on their right was the 4th division, under General Durutte: the 8th, 29th, 85th, and 95th of the Line. The 1st division of cavalry, under General Jacquinot, was on the right of this corps: it consisted of the 3rd and 7th Light Dragoons, and the 3rd and 4th Lancers, with seven batteries to the corps.

The left wing was the 2nd corps, under Lieutenant-General Count Reille, composed of three divisions of infantry and one of cavalry. The right division, the 5th, under Lieutenant-General Bachelu, rested its right upon La Belle-Alliance, and its left in the valley that runs round the south enclosures of Hougoumont: it comprised the 12th, 61st, 72nd, and 108th Line. Girard's division was during the 16th and 17th at Ligny, where it was left on the 18th, it is said, by mistake.

Upon their left, and facing the wood of Hougoumont, was the 9th division, under Lieutenant-General Foy; viz. the 4th Light, the 92nd, 93rd, and 10th Line. On the left of

the 9th division, upon the ridge facing the buildings of Hougoumont, was the 6th division, under General Prince Jérôme Napoleon, comprising the 1st and 2nd Light, and 1st, 2nd and 3rd Line; the last three regiments were composed of three battalions each. On the left of the corps was the 2nd cavalry division, under Lieutenant-General Piré, being the 1st and 6th Light Dragoons, and the 5th and 6th Lancers; they crossed the Nivelles road in lines, and threw forward piquets towards Braine-l'Alleud and Uphain; thus keeping a look-out upon the extreme left of their army. Their artillery, composed of five batteries, was ranged along the front of the divisions.

Behind their centre, close along their left of the Genappe road, was the 6th corps, under Lieutenant-General Count de Lobau (Georges Mouton). The 19th and 20th divisions only were present: they were formed in close columns of battalions, by divisions. The 19th division was about two hundred yards behind the right of the 2nd corps; the 20th about two hundred yards in rear of the 10th division. The former was under Lieutenant-General Simmer, being the 5th, 11th, 27th, and 84th of the Line. The 20th division, under Lieutenant-General Jeannin, was formed of the 5th Light, and 10th, 4th, and 107th Line. There were five batteries to this corps. The 21st, or Teste's division, was with Grouchy.

Upon the right of the 6th corps, separated only by the road, was the 3rd cavalry division, under Lieutenant-General Domont, being the 4th, 9th, and 12th Light Dragoons; and the 5th cavalry division, under Lieutenant-General Subervie, being the 1st and 2nd Lancers, and the 11th Light Dragoons. They were in close columns. Their two troops of artillery were on their right.

Behind the centre of the right wing was the 4th cavalry corps under Lieutenant-General Count Milhaud.

The 13th cavalry division, under Lieutenant-General Wattier, comprised the 5th, 6th, 9th, and 10th Cuirassiers; and the 14th division, under Lieutenant-General Delort, consisted of the 1st, 4th, 7th, and 12th Cuirassiers. Their two troops of artillery were in the centre.

In rear of those divisions, in reverse, was the light cavalry of the Imperial Guard, composed of light dragoons and lan-

cers, under Generals Lefebvre-Desnouettes and Colbert, like the rest, drawn up in two lines; their artillery in the centre.

In rear of the centre of the left wing was the 3rd cavalry corps, under Lieutenant-General Kellermann. It comprised the 11th cavalry division, viz., the 2nd and 7th Dragoons, and 8th and 11th Cuirassiers, under Lieutenant-General l'Héritier; and the 12th division, viz., the 1st and 2nd Carabineers (brass-clad Cuirassiers) and 2nd and 3rd Cuirassiers, under Lieutenant-General Roussel. Their two troops of artillery were upon their flanks.

In rear of those two divisions were the horse-grenadiers and dragoons of the Imperial Guard, in reserve, under Generals Guyot and Hoffmeyer; their artillery was in their centre.

In rear of the 6th corps and the 3rd and 5th cavalry divisions, near the farm of Rossomme, was the infantry of the Imperial Guard, in reserve, under Lieutenant-General Drouot: it consisted of four regiments of grenadiers, four regiments of chasseurs, two regiments of tirailleurs and two of voltigeurs, of two battalions each. The 1st and 2nd regiments of Grenadiers and Chasseurs formed the Old Guard, under Lieutenant-General Friant; the 3rd and 4th regiments of Grenadiers and Chasseurs formed the Middle Guard, under Lieutenant-General Count Morand; and the four regiments of Voltigeurs and Tirailleurs formed the Young Guard, under Lieutenant General Duhesme. They were drawn up in six lines of four battalions each; the Genappe high-road divided them into two equal parts; their artillery (six batteries) was on either flank. The reserve artillery of the guard (twenty-four guns) was in their rear.

Such was Napoleon's disposition of his eager and gallant followers.

"This admirable order of battle," observes a distinguished military writer, "at once grand, simple and imposing, and presenting to its skilful designer the most ample means of sustaining, by an immediate and efficient support, any attack from whatever point he might wish to direct it, and of possessing everywhere a respectable force at hand to oppose any attack made upon himself, from whatever quarter it might be made, was no less

remarkable for the regularity and precision with which the several masses, constituting thirteen distinct columns, advanced to their destined stations, than for the unusual degree of warlike pomp and high martial bearing with which the lines drew up in this mighty battle array." (SIBORNE, vol. I.)

Both positions, whatever some prejudiced French writers may assert, offered everywhere fair fighting ground, on which all arms could act without any disadvantage.

THE EVE OF WATERLOO.

"Kneel, warrior, kneel: to-morrow's sun
May see thy course of glory run;
And batter'd helm and shiver'd glave
May lie neglected near thy grave.
Kneel: for thy prayer in battlefield
May sanctify thy sword and shield,
And help to guard, unstain'd and free,
Our altars, home and liberty.

"Arm, warrior, arm: the hostile bands
Now grasp in haste their whetted brands,
And seek the vantage of the height,
Ere the first blush of morning light;
And hark! the trumpet's stormy bray!
God speed thee, warrior, on thy way!
The stirring word of onset be,
Our altars, home and liberty!

"Shout, warrior, shout: the field's thine own,
The Emperor's ranks are all o'erthrown;
His columns deuse and squadrons vast
Were but as dust before the blast.
Shout, till the mountain voice replies
In thunder, as Napoleon flies;
And leaves again, unstain'd and free,
Our altars, home and liberty."

Sunday the 18th June, 1815, which cast such a brilliant lustre on the military annals of Britain, broke but slowly through the heavy clouds. The rain descended in torrents, succeeded, as the morning advanced, by a drizzling shower which gradually ceased. Soon after break of day, all who were able were on the move. Many, from cold and fatigue,

could not stir for some time; fortunately, on most of us the excitement was too powerful to allow this physical inconvenience to be much felt: although, in after-years, many suffered most severely from it. Some were cleaning arms, others fetching wood, water, straw, etc., from Mont-St.-Jean (my present place of abode); some trying, from the embers of our bivouac, to light up fires, most of which had been entirely put out by the heavy rain. At this time there was a continual irregular popping along the line, not unlike a skirmish, occasioned by those who were cleaning their fire-arms, discharging them, when practicable: which was more expeditious and satisfactory than drawing the charges. Our bivouac had a most unsightly appearance: both officers and men looked blue with cold; our long beards, and wet and dirty clothing drying upon us, were anything but comfortable. As morning advanced and all were in motion, one might imagine the whole plain itself to be undergoing a movement. Imagine seventy thousand men huddled together. The buzzing resembled the distant roar of the sea against a rocky coast.

Between nine and ten o'clock, the Duke of Wellington, with his usual firm countenance, passed along the line and was loudly cheered. His Grace was dressed in his ordinary field costume, white buckskin pantaloons, Hessian boots and tassels, blue frock coat with a short cloak of the same colour, white cravat, sword, a plain low cocked hat without plume or ornament, except the large black cockade of Britain, and three smaller ones of Spain, Portugal and the Netherlands. In his right hand he carried a long field telescope, drawn out, ready for use. His Grace was mounted on his favourite chesnut charger, Copenhagen. He was followed by a numerous staff, several foreign officers, and the Russian, Austrian, Prussian and Spanish Ministers, Count Pozzo di Borgo, Baron Vincent, Baron Müffling, and General Alava. I observed several in his train dressed in plain clothes. Their number was much diminished ere the day was over.

The Duke generally rode alone, or rather without having any one by his side, and rarely spoke, unless to send a message or to give orders; sometimes he would suddenly turn round and glide past his followers; halting occasionally,

and apparently paying no attention to his own troops, his Grace would observe through his telescope those of the enemy, which the docile Copenhagen appeared perfectly to understand, from his showing no impatience nor getting restive.

The troops had been previously placed in their respective positions, and afterwards the cavalry dismounted.

About this time, the French bands struck up, so that we could distinctly hear them. I have no doubt, this was the moment when Napoleon assembled all his generals, and forming a circle, placed himself in the centre, and gave his orders. This was in the hamlet of La Maison-du-Roi, about a mile in the rear of his centre.

Not long after, the enemy's skirmishers, backed by their supports, were thrown out; extending as they advanced, they spread over the whole space before them. Now and then, they saluted our ears with well known music, the whistling of musket-balls.

Their columns, preceded by mounted officers to take up the alignments, soon began to appear; the bayonets flashing over dark masses at different points, accompanied by the rattling of drums and the clang of trumpets.

Could any one behold so imposing a spectacle without awe, or without extreme excitement? Could any one witness the commencement of the battle with indifference? Can any one forget the impressions that are made upon the mind at such a moment? What a magnificent sight! Napoleon the Great, marshalling the chosen troops of France against those of Britain and her allies under the renowned Wellington! Here, on one side, were the troops that had held nearly all Europe in bonds, and by whom Kings and Princes had been humbled and deposed; and although it was not the first time that many of us had faced them, yet, on the present occasion, they were under the immediate command of their idolized Napoleon. It was impossible to contemplate so formidable a power in battle array, without a feeling of admiration towards such noble antagonists.

It presented altogether a sight that must be seen and felt to be duly appreciated, a sight that "survivors recollect in after-years."

Such a scene fires the blood of the brave, and excites feelings and hopes, compared with which all other emotions are cold and powerless :

"To him who's born for battle's strife,
Or bard of martial lay,
'Twas worth ten years of peaceful life,
One glance at this array."

Picture their infantry in front, in two lines sixty yards apart, flanked by lancers with their fluttering flags. In rear of the centre of the infantry wings were the cuirassiers, also in two lines. In rear of the cuirassiers, on the right, the lancers and chasseurs of the Imperial Guard, in their splendid but gaudy uniforms : the former clad in scarlet, the latter like hussars, in rifle-green fur-trimmed pelisse, gold lace, bear-skin cap. In rear of the cuirassiers on the left, the horse-grenadiers and dragoons of the Imperial Guard, with their dazzling arms.

Immediately in rear of the centre was the reserve, composed of the 6th corps in columns on the left, and on the right of the Genappe road were two divisions of light cavalry.

In rear of the whole, was the infantry of the Imperial Guard in columns, a dense, dark mass, which, with the 6th corps and cavalry, was flanked by their numerous artillery. Nearly seventy-two thousand men, and two hundred and forty-six guns, ranged with matches lighted, gave an awful presage of the approaching conflict.

The enemy were quite in hand, all within call, there was nothing to prevent a movement being made. Why tarries Napoleon, so often termed "the thunderbolt of war?" Every minute's delay is loss to him, and gain to Wellington, whose game it was to stand fast until the Prussians arrived. Was the Emperor tampering with a portion of the allies who had formerly fought in his ranks, and who might again rally round his eagles (as he had been led to believe), should a favourable opportunity present itself? French writers reply, and with some justice, that Napoleon waited for the partial drying of the ground, which the night's rain had rendered very unfavourable for cavalry and artillery. The grand martial display was calculated to heighten the enthusiasm of his legions, at

the same time that it gratified the Emperor's unbounded ambition.

The allied army, a motley group, of nearly sixty-eight thousand men and a hundred and fifty-six guns, though almost as numerous as that of the enemy, did not present so imposing a spectacle, being for the most part drawn up in chequered columns of battalions at deploying intervals, the cavalry being on the flanks and in the rear. According to the nature of the ground, the guns were skilfully ranged at points whence the melancholy work of destruction could be best effected; yet, from its undulating form, it concealed from the enemy's view a great portion of our force.

"Never," said Napoleon, "had his troops been animated with such spirit, nor taken up their ground with such precision. The earth seemed proud of being trodden by such combatants . . . Never yet, I believe," said he at St.-Helena, "has there been such devotion shown by soldiers, as mine have manifested to me; never has man been served more faithfully by his troops."

The two armies were now fairly in presence of each other.

The French lines being completed, the Emperor passed along them, attended by a brilliant and numerous staff: a forest of plumes waved around him. The troops hailed him with repeated shouts of *Vive l'Empereur!* the infantry raising their caps upon their bayonets, and the cavalry their casques or helmets upon their swords and lances. The parade over, the whole instantly formed columns.

With an army thus animated by one sentiment, and doubtless calculating on being joined during the fray by more than a few of the motley group who stood in his front, it may readily be conceived that Napoleon fully participated in the general confidence of a signal victory.

"The force of the two armies," said the Emperor just before the battle began, "could not be estimated by a mere comparison of numbers, because the allied army was composed of troops more or less efficient: so that *one Englishman might be counted for one Frenchman,* but two Netherlanders, Prussians, Germans, or soldiers of the Confederation were required to make up one Frenchman.

CHAPTER III.

The Duke at Hougoumont makes a slight change, returns to the ridge.—Battle commences at Hougoumont : Jérôme's columns, put in motion, drew the fire of our batteries upon them, to which theirs replied. Close fighting at Hougoumont. —Our left menaced by the enemy's cavalry.—Howitzers open upon the enemy in the wood of Hougoumont.—The enemy press on and approach the masked wall, from whence the crashing fusillade astounds them.—Our troops under Lord Saltoun charge and rout the enemy ; a portion of whom pass Hougoumont on their right, and enter the gate : a desperate struggle ensues.—Galantry of Colonel Macdonell, Sergeant Graham, and the Coldstreams.—The enemy's light troops drive off our right battery.—Colonel Woodford, with a body of the Coldstream, reinforces Hougoumont.—Sergeant Graham rescues his brother from the flames.—Prussian cavalry observed.—Hougoumont a stumbling-block to the enemy, who now prepare to attack our left.—Napoleon observes a part of Bulow's Prussian corps, and detaches cavalry to keep them in check.—A Prussian hussar taken prisoner ; his disclosures to the enemy.—Soult writes a dispatch to Grouchy.—Oversight of Napoleon, who orders Ney to attack our left.—D'Erlon's columns advance ; terrific fire of artillery.—La Haye-Sainte and Papelotte attacked.—Picton's division, aided by Ponsonby's cavalry, defeat the enemy.—Shaw the life-guardsman killed.—Struggle for a colour.—A female hussar killed.—Picton killed.—Scots Greys and Highlanders charge together.—Two eagles captured, with a host of prisoners.—Our heavy cavalry get out of hand.—Ponsonby killed.—12th Dragoons charge.—Our front troops drawn back.—Charge of Kellermann's cuirassiers repulsed by Somerset's household brigade, who following up the enemy mix with Ponsonby's dragoons on the French position.—Captain Siborne's narrative of the attack upon our left and centre.—Heroism of Lord Uxbridge.

Just before the commencement of the battle, and after taking a minute survey of his troops on the position, the Duke rode down to Hougoumont, and following the footpath that traversed the wood, halted at the south eastern boundary, from whence he surveyed the enemy's masses in that vicinity. He afterwards returned to the buildings, and, casting a hasty glance around, made a few observations to

Colonel Macdonell, ordered a slight change to be made in the troops holding the wood and out-grounds, and then rode away.

At about half-past eleven o'clock, his Grace was near the bit of hedge-row on the road side, midway between the Lion and Hougoumont, in conversation with one of his Staff, when a strong force of light troops of Prince Jérôme's division commenced an attack in the wood of Hougoumont upon our light troops, who being under cover of the hedge and trees, kept them at bay for some time: the French however pressed on briskly into the wood, and drove our troops back towards the buildings. The rattle of the musketry was kept up in the wood for some time; and thus opened the memorable day of Waterloo.

Upon Jérôme's supporting columns being put in motion (about ten minutes to twelve, according to Lord Edward Somerset and General Shaw Kennedy's watches,*) Captain Cleeve's German battery first opened upon them, and produced a most terrific effect, making a complete road through the mass**: the leading column was broken and fell back behind the ridge; upon which our artillery more to the right opened upon the French rear columns which had slightly changed their position. Reille's guns now opened, and a heavy cannonade was carried on. Napoleon ordered Kellermann to push forward his horse batteries: thus the fire augmented like thickening peals of thunder, and the whole kept up a continual roar;

> "And from their deep throats
> The shot and shells did pour."

Our Nassau and Hanoverian light troops being forced out of the wood by the French, the light companies of the British Guards advanced on the right of the buildings, and also from the orchard into the fields, driving the enemy before them.

During the time the French occupied the wood, the Duke, after explaining the danger attending the howitzers' range, as from the proximity of the hostile forces

* Both those officers told me this on the field, in 1842.

** I was told by an officer who accompanied this column, that seventeen men were killed by the first shot.

friends might be destroyed as well as foes, ordered Bull's howitzer battery to throw shells into it. A shower of shells was soon sent flying into the wood, which forced Jérôme's light troops and their supports to retire. Up to this time, except a little skirmishing, the battle was confined to Hougoumont. The roar of artillery was increasing. At this period a body of the enemy's cavalry approached our left at a good pace; upon which, Best's Hanoverians formed square, but the French cavalry went about. It was a reconnoitering party, to see whether we had thrown up any field-works, as our position, when seen from the French right, had all the appearance of being intrenched. Fresh columns of Jérôme's division, supported by Foy's, were sent upon our post at Hougoumont; they united, extended their front, and pressed through the wood and open fields.

The horse battery upon the French left opened upon our right, and a sharp cannonade was kept up between the batteries. Our light troops in the wood and orchard made a desperate resistance, but were ultimately obliged to fall back upon the flanks of the buildings. As the French approached the banked-up hedge that masked the loop-holed wall of the garden, they pressed up to it, thinking our troops were behind it; but they were suddenly brought to a stand by an efficacious fire through the loop-holes and from the scaffold over the top of the wall: most of their advance were brought down, and those who followed were staggered, without being able to make out whence the fire came that caused such havoc in their ranks, little thinking that a masked battery of muskets was within forty yards of them. They at length perceived whence this well-directed fire came; still they returned with redoubled fury to the attack, in hopes of carrying this important post. Not thinking it prudent to attempt an escalade, they covered themselves, as best they could, by the banked-up hedge and trees, and continued a dropping fire upon the wall, which was so peppered as to lead one to suppose they had an idea of battering it down with musketry, or mistook the red bricks for our red coats. At length some of the more daring, and there were many in their ranks, rushed over the hedge up to the wall, and seized the muskets which

protruded through loop-holes. The enemy were making their way through a gap, out of the wood, into the large orchard, when Lord Saltoun charged them with his light troops and drove them back. Our howitzers upon the right of the main ridge began again plying with shells the enemy in the wood: they falling back, and our men moving on slowly, the shells were thrown in another direction, upon some supports. The enemy were again reinforced, and pressed on in a most daring manner.

Our guards on the right, under Colonel Macdonell, fell back upon the haystack (afterwards burnt) that stood between the buildings and the wood, and upon the hedges and the right enclosures; while those on the left or orchard side, under Colonel Lord Saltoun, fell back to the south banked-up hedge of the orchard. Those on the right were assisted by their comrades from the windows of the house, as well as from the loop-holes of the south stables. They managed upon that point to keep the enemy at bay for some time, but perceiving some of Jérôme's troops out-flanking them on the allied right of the buildings, and thus exposing our men to the danger of being turned on their right and cut off from retreat, they hastily fell back and entered the buildings by the north gate, which they attempted to block up: but the French were too close upon them, and forced an entrance. Our men quickly taking the best cover they could find, opened a rattling fire upon the intruders, then darted forward, and a struggle ensued, distinguished by the most undaunted courage on both sides. At length Colonel Macdonell and his small force, amongst whom was sergeant Graham, succeeded in overpowering the enemy and closing the gate. All of the enemy who had entered were either killed or severely wounded. Shortly after a French soldier climbed to the top of the gateway, and Sergeant Graham immediately shot him, by order of Captain Windham, who at the time was holding Graham's musket, whilst the latter was further securing the gate.

At this moment the position was nearer falling into the hands of the enemy, than at any other period during the day. A party of French drove back our light companies,

and passed the avenue hedge which leads to the Nivelles road, turning the post on the Allied right. Being favoured by the brushwood and high crops, they got close up under the ridge on the right of our main front line, and destroyed some four artillery-men and horses, causing Webber Smith's battery to be drawn back into the hollow road, where his guns were refitted. Colonel Woodford, with the rest of the Coldstreams, went down and drove the French before him; but, before his arrival, such a numerous body of the enemy had congregated at the north gate and wall of Hougoumont, that our artillery opened fire upon them. Colonel Woodford's advance caused it to cease, from the fear of destroying our own men. Woodford cleared all before him, and leaving a detachment to guard the avenue, he entered the building from the lane by a small door of the barn (now bricked up).

Sergeant Graham, some time after this, asked permission to fall out for a few minutes: a request which surprised Colonel Macdonell, and induced him to inquire the motive. Graham replied, that his brother was lying in the buildings wounded, and, as the flames were then fast extending, he wished to remove him to a place of safety. The request was granted, and Graham, having rescued his brother from the fate which menaced him, speedily returned to his post. Graham died an inmate of the Royal hospital, Kilmainham, Dublin, in 1845.

The French on our left of Hougoumont pressed on, and turned Lord Saltoun's troops on their left, driving them across the orchard to the friendly hollow-way; but upon the enemy following through the south hedge, all within musket range received, from the Coldstreams stationed inside the east garden wall, such a severe fire upon their left flank, as staggered and brought them up. Upon which Lord Saltoun, who had been reinforced upon his left by some of the 3rd Guards from the main line, advanced, drove the enemy before him, and again occupied the front hedge; than which there was not a more secure position on the field, as long as the enemy did not outflank it: but this the French frequently attempted to do by attacking, from the open field beyond the east hedge of the enclosure, Saltoun's left, posted at the south-east angle of the orchard.

The enemy now occupied the wood and open fields on both flanks. Outside the left enclosures there was cavalry skirmishing. About this time small bodies of cavalry, supposed to be Prussians, were observed on the heights on our left, near St.-Lambert.

In consequence of the determined resistance the enemy met with at our advanced post of Hougoumont, which proved a regular stumbling-block to Napoleon, he resolved upon attacking the left centre of our main line.* Marshal

Ney had been making preparations for so doing, by pushing forward part of his artillery to the intermediate

* Why this attack was not made simultaneously with that upon Hougoumont, and at the same time a demonstration upon the Allied centre, to prevent troops being drawn from it to support the points assailed, I am at a loss to say.

ridge of their right wing, placing his guns so that their range was not beyond half a mile; they were to cover, as is usual, the advance of their columns of attack, formed of the whole of d'Erlon's corps, supported by part of Reille's.

Napoleon's aim was to force the left centre, get possession of the farms of La Haye-Sainte and Mont-St.-Jean, and establish a force there, in order to cut off our communication with Brussels, and to prevent our cooperation with the Prussians. The French columns had been moved to the hollow, between the main and inner ridges. All was ready for the grand attack, of which Ney apprized Napoleon, who, before he gave the order to begin, took a general survey upon his right, when, perceiving in the direction of St.-Lambert what he thought to be troops, he asked his Adjutant-General (Soult),* what the cloud of troops were that he saw in the distance? Soult replied, "I think I see five or six thousand men: possibly part of Grouchy's corps." The telescopes were all put in requisition; but the day being hazy, the opinions were various and conflicting. Upon this, General Domont was sent for, and ordered to proceed with two light cavalry divisions in the direction of St.-Lambert, and ascertain what the supposed troops were. Domont and Subervie, it is said, immediately moved to the right, and drew up *en potence* on the right of the French army, and facing the wood of Paris. This must have occurred about one o'clock. Soon after, an officer of the light cavalry brought in a Prussian hussar taken prisoner, who had been charged with a letter from Bulow to Wellington. The Prussian was very communicative, and answered all questions in a loud tone; he said, "his corps had been that morning at Wavre, near which the other three Prussian corps had encamped; that his regiment had sent out patrols for six miles in all directions, but had not fallen in with any part of the French army, consequently they had concluded that Grouchy had joined the Emperor at Plancenoit; and that the column seen near St.-Lambert was the advance-guard of Bulow's (4th) corps, about 30,000 strong, that had not been present at the battle of Ligny."

* Soult, Ney, Napoleon and Wellington were all born in 1769.

This intelligence obliged Napoleon to hold a considerable force in hand, in order to defend his right flank. It is therefore evident that more caution and vigilance should have been used by him, at an earlier period, in that direction.

Soult who was at this time writing a dispatch to Grouchy, informed him that the Emperor wished him to manœuvre in the direction of the main army; to find out the point where it was, to keep up a close communication, and to be at hand to fall upon and destroy any enemy that might attempt to disturb their right flank.

"At this moment," he continued, "we are engaged in battle on the line of Waterloo. The centre of the English army is at Mont-St.-Jean; so manœuvre to join our right without loss of time.

"DUKE OF DALMATIA.

"One o'clock, 18th June."

It was sent off with the intercepted letter, but did not reach Grouchy till after seven P.M. Domont soon after made the communication that he had fallen in with the enemy in the direction of St.-Lambert; the Emperor might be assured that the troops he had seen were enemies, and that he had sent out patrols to find out Grouchy and to open a communication with him.

Napoleon remarked to Soult, "This morning we had ninety chances for us; the arrival of Bulow loses us thirty, but we have still sixty against forty. If Grouchy repair the horrible fault which he committed yesterday in amusing himself at Gembloux, and sends his detachment with rapidity, the victory will be more decisive, because Bulow's corps will be quite destroyed." The Emperor still felt sanguine as to the successful result of the battle, notwithstanding he had received no intelligence from Grouchy, nor any information which he considered satisfactory respecting the Prussians. It was only by a gross oversight on the part of Napoleon or some of his officers that Bulow was allowed to approach his right. Had he detached six or eight thousand men of all arms on the 17th, or at an early hour on the 18th, to command the entrance to the defiles of the Lasne and St.-Lambert,

through which Bulow had to pass, and not above ten minutes' gallop from the French right (consequently the force could have been recalled at any moment), Napoleon could have kept Bulow's corps out of action until the arrival of Zieten's (1st) corps at about eight o'clock, and before that hour he might with his whole force have assailed Wellington's position.

The appearance of the Prussians at St.-Lambert was ominous for Napoleon: it compelled him to alter his plan of battle, and tended to paralyze part of his reserves. The Prussians were now in great force between Grouchy's corps and the French right. Grouchy might indeed fall upon the Prussian rear; but he might also be retarded at the passage of the Dyle, or by some other difficulty or misfortune. The prospect was sufficiently gloomy to make Napoleon detach some cavalry for the purpose of observing Bulow's corps, and to keep a strong force in hand ready to check the Prussians, should they attempt to disturb his right.

The Emperor now sent word to Ney to commence the attack. D'Erlon's four massive columns advanced, accompanied by Ney; who halted on the high-road where it cuts through the bank, before reaching La Haye Sainte orchard. As soon as the columns reached the inner ridge, and were passing between their batteries, our guns opened upon them; they were scarcely down the slope so as to be under cover from their own guns, when their batteries of between seventy and eighty pieces, posted on their main and inner ridges, opened with a tremendous roar upon our lines, causing dreadful havoc in Picton's division and Bylandt's brigade. The balls that went over fell with terrific effect amongst our cavalry in the rear. The flank columns, which were detached to attack La Haye-Sainte, and Papelotte, La Haye and Smohain on our left, soon became engaged. The German rifles from the orchard of La Haye-Sainte opened first, then the Nassau on the left with the light troops in advance of the columns, and soon the skirmish became general along the whole front of attack. Papelotte, La Haye and the orchard of La Haye-Sainte were carried.

As the columns approached the rise of our position,

they appeared *en échelon* from their left. Bylandt's brigade of the Netherlands was overpowered and gave way before the overwhelming force which advanced against it, but was rallied again in rear of the ridge, where it remained for the rest of the day. Some of this brigade, particularly the 5th Militia, had behaved with great gallantry on the 16th, at Quatre-Bras. The flanking fires from La Haye-Sainte and the enclosures of Smohain induced the enemy's flank columns to swerve away towards the centre, before they dropped off their supports: so much so, that their central columns had not sufficient space to deploy. The left column got a strong fire from the walls of La Haye-Sainte, which it had scarcely cleared, when our sand-hole rifles began; this at first staggered the column, but still it pressed on with deafening shouts of *Vive l'Empereur!* and turned our sand-larks, who fell back behind the knoll, and from thence upon their battalion.

The enemy had dislodged the green Germans from the orchard of La Haye-Sainte, and were desperately disputing the buildings, a most serious impediment to the French, whose attacking columns were advancing towards the hedge. The French artillery now suspended their fire, for fear of destroying friends as well as foes: whilst our few but well-served batteries were carrying destruction through the enemy's columns, who, regardless of the iron hail, gallantly pressed on until within forty yards of the hedge, when the undaunted Picton ordered Kempt's brigade to deploy into line. This brigade moved up to the hedge, fired a volley into the enemy while deploying which dreadfully shattered their ranks and stemmed their further progress, then with a loud "Hurrah!" rushed through the hedge and received a murderous volley in return. This caused some disorder and delay, particularly among the 79th regiment; but the delay was momentary; our soldiers quickly rallied, and levelling their bayonets, presented a line of British infantry at the charge. Picton's gallant example at Quatre-Bras had so inspired his troops that nothing could now resist the impetuosity of their attack.

By the terrific fire of our infantry, a timely check was give to the burning ardour of the assailing columns,

which were soon turned into a shapeless mass of men, destitute of order although still endeavouring to hold their ground; pouring out a straggling fire, yet unable to withstand the storm about to burst upon their devoted heads. During this time a portion of the first Light Battalion of the German Legion crossed the high-road to support our advancing brigade. The French left attacking column became panic-stricken, and, in utter confusion, fled precipitately down the slope. As the British pressed forward, their front was crossed by a body of cuirassiers hotly pursued by the 2nd Life Guards. The cuirassiers dashed in amongst their own broken infantry, who flung themselves on the ground to allow both cavalries to ride over them, they then rose up and fired after the Life Guards. The cuirassiers coming nearer to their own position pulled up their steeds, and boldly faced their pursuers, but in vain; after many an isolated and individual combat, they were obliged again to turn and fly. It was here that Shaw, the famous Life Guardsman, fell in the *mêlée*, mortally wounded by a carabine-ball, after having, it is said, killed nine of his steel-clad opponents.

During this same attack, a French Officer, whose horse had been shot under him, seized the regimental colour of the 32nd, which was carried at the moment by Lieutenant Belcher: a struggle ensued; the Frenchman was in the act of drawing his sword, when he received a thrust in the breast from a sergeant's halbert, and instantly after, notwithstanding the Major (Toole) called out, (alas! too late,) "Save the brave fellow!" he was shot by a man named Lacey, and fell dead at Lieutenant Belcher's feet. This Officer and Lieutenant-Colonel Brown, both of the 32nd and actors in this scene, revisited the spot in 1845. They related all that took place on this part of our line during the day, and further told me, that in collecting their wounded on the morning after the battle, they found, near where the Hanoverian Monument now stands, a most beautiful young lady who had been shot dead in the costume of an Officer of the French hussars*.

* Many females were found amongst the slain, although not of the same class as the heroine alluded to. As is common in the camp, the female followers wore male attire, with nearly as martial a bearing as the soldiers, and some even were mounted and rode astride.

It was during this gallant and eminently successful repulse of the enemy, that the brave Picton fell*: he was struck by a musket-ball in the right temple, and died immediately. His last words were, "Charge! Charge! Hurrah!" His life had been spent in fighting the battle of his country: his end was suited to his stormy career; and although he had attained the meridian of military glory, no one of the many that fell that day was so lamented, as no one had been so admired and loved by the British army.

His renown had attracted the notice of Napoleon, who on the morning of the battle inquired, "where is Picton's division?" His desire to know this might be attributed to

* Picton appears to have had a presentiment that this campaign would close his glorious career. What a pity he did not survive to see the effect of his charge!

his thinking, that, as they had been so roughly handled and had lost so many men at Quatre-Bras, their *moral* was shaken and they might be easily overpowered.

It appears that Picton had received a severe contusion on the 16th, at Quatre-Bras; but it was not discovered till his body was laid out on the 19th, at Brussels.

He was succeeded in the command of the division by Sir James Kempt, Colonel Belson of the 28th taking command of the brigade.

The 95th Rifles were soon in the midst of the broken French infantry, over which the two cavalries had ridden; they took a vast number of prisoners and sent them to the rear. The rifles then reoccupied the knoll and sandpit, and Baring's gallant Germans the little garden and orchard of La Haye-Sainte, from whence the enemy had been driven.

Ponsonby's brigade had advanced close up to the ridge, and was waiting the proper moment to charge; for the French columns on Kempt's left, having had nothing in their front to check them after Bylandt retreated, were making through the hedges that lined the road. Part of the Royal Dragoons dashed into the head of the enemy's column in their front, and at the same moment a portion of the 28th regiment brought their right shoulders forward and fired a volley into its left flank. At this time, part of Pack's brigade, formed of the redoubtable remains of the 92nd Highlanders, was in rear of the ridge, their left brought forward, resting in front of the brushwood upon the knoll on our left. Part of another French column had passed the straggling hedge, and was pressing on towards the position of this brigade, bearing directly on its left. This handful of tried soldiers, partially aided by the Royal Scots and 42nd Highlanders, immediately advanced in order to come to close quarters with the enemy, whose fire they received without returning, until within thirty yards of them; they then threw in a concentrated and destructive volley, which completely staggered the French, who however soon sufficiently recovered themselves to return the fire. At this moment, the Scots Greys came up, and the Highlanders, opened out to let them pass. The wild shrill squeaking bagpipes, mixed with the shouting of "Scotland for ever!" heightened the national enthusiasm, and many

of them, breaking from their ranks, caught hold of the Greys' stirrups to be able to keep up with them, and to take their part in completing the destruction of the enemy.

> Where stream'd fair Scotia's banners high,
> Or nodded where her bonnets blue,
> Where peal'd the bagpipe's deafening cry,
> Or where the varied tartans flew:
> There did the rush of battle burst,
> Blazing the deadly fight begun:
> There did the shouts of triumph first
> Proclaim the Gallic host undone."

While we see in this fact ample proof of the valour which fired the breasts of our brave Scottish troops, yet we must allow that the mingling of broken infantry with cavalry advancing to an attack, must have materially impeded the impetus and efficacy of both. The cavalry having the advantage of the hill-scent, bore down all before them. Unfortunately this splendid result was not enough for the gallant spirits that achieved it. Wild with their success and carried away by the ardour of the fight, they hurried in utter confusion up the opposite slopes, sabring every living thing that came in their way. This was not the only instance of our cavalry getting disordered and out of hand by their own headlong rashness, and in consequence causing most serious loss of life.

The eagle and colour of the 45th regiment in the French column attracted the particular attention of Sergeant Ewart of the Greys; he gallantly rushed forward to secure the trophy. The following is his account of the affair: "It was in the first charge I took the eagle from the enemy: he and I had a hard contest for it: he made a thrust at my groin, I parried it off and cut him down through the head. After this a lancer came at me; I threw the lance off by my right side, and cut him through the chin and upwards through the teeth. Next, a foot-soldier fired at me, and then charged me with his bayonet, which I also had the good luck to parry, and then I cut him down through the head: thus ended the contest. As I was about to follow my regiment, the general said, 'My brave fellow, take that to the rear; you have done enough till you get quit

'of it.' I took the eagle to the ridge, and afterwards to Brussels.*"

The Greys, with the Highlanders, took and destroyed nearly the whole of the front attacking column. Upon the right of the Greys were the Inniskilling Dragoons, who dashed through the straggling hedge** down upon the supporting columns, and made fearful havoc amongst them; and although they had not the good fortune to capture an eagle, their attack was as brilliant as that of the other regiments of the brigade. On the right of the brigade were the Royal Dragoons, as before mentioned, who, like the Greys***, met the head of the enemy's column on our side of the Wavre road and hedge; the column threw out a straggling fire, and attempted to repass the hedge; but the Royals were soon among them, cutting and slashing away, and causing a panic, which, from the enemy's situation, was not to be wondered at. In the centre of this column was the eagle of the 105th regiment: this caught the eye of Captain Clarke, of the Royal Dragoons. The following extract is from the records of the regiment, page 105: "I was," he said, "in command of the centre squadron of the Royal Dragoons in this charge; while following up the attack, I perceived a little to my left, in the midst of a body of infantry, an eagle and colour, which the bearer was making off with towards the rear. I immediately gave the order to my squadron, "Right shoulders forward"! at the same time leading direct upon the eagle and calling out to the men with me to secure the

* Ewart got a commission the following year. Like Shaw, the Life Guardsman, he was a man of herculean strength, and of more than ordinary stature, being six foot four inches, and of consummate skill as a swordsman. He died in 1845, having attained the age of seventy-seven.

** It was here, and at this period, that a gentleman in plain clothes called out to the dragoons "Go along, my boys! now's your time!" It was the late Duke of Richmond, come out merely as an amateur, and to see how his ball-guests, and his sons, three of whom where on the field, were faring. He was not attached to the Staff of this army: otherwise he would have been second in command, as, besides Colonel of the 39th, he was full General.

*** The Greys and Royal Dragoons having each captured an eagle at Waterloo, they were both ordered to wear an eagle on their colours, accoutrements and buttons.

colour; the instant I got within reach of the officer who carried the eagle, I ran my sword into his right side, and he staggered and fell, but did not reach the ground on account of the pressure of his companions: as the Officer was in the act of falling, I called out a second time to some men close behind me, "Secure the colour, it belongs to me." The standard coverer Corporal Styles,* and several other men rushed up, and the eagle fell across my horse's head against that of Corporal Styles's: as it was falling, I caught the fringe of the flag with my left hand, but could not at first pull up the eagle: at the second attempt however I succeeded. Being in the midst of French troops, I attempted to separate the eagle from the staff, to put it into the breast of my coatee, but it was too firmly fixed. Corporal Styles said, "Sir, don't break it:" to which I replied, "Very well; carry it off to the rear as fast as you can:" he did so. Though wounded, I preferred remaining on the field in command of my squadron, which I did till near seven o'clock in the evening, when I was obliged to withdraw; having had two horses killed under me, and having received two wounds which confined me to my quarters at Brussels for nearly two months." During this conflict, the valley and slopes of both positions presented a sight indeed! they were covered with broken troops of both armies: ours, both infantry and cavalry, bringing up prisoners singly and in groups. Some few of our fellows, until driven back by their officers, were helping themselves to any little valuable article they could lay hand on.

Many French officers were brought up prisoners; they delivered up their swords to our officers. The enemy upon the opposite heights were similarly employed in taking prisoners, and destroying such of our cavalry as had ventured too far, particularly the Scots Greys, who, by their ill-timed impetuosity, lost many men and horses. In fact most of Ponsonby's brigade, with a portion of the Household brigade, animated by their first success, pursued their advantage too far; they crossed the valley in

* Styles received a commission; and Captain Clarke, afterwards Colonel Kennedy, the Order of the Bath and the Hanoverian Guelphic Order.

disorder, and galloped up to the French position in twos and threes and groups, brandishing their swords in defiance, riding along the ridge, sabring their gunners, and rendering about thirty guns useless: the bugles, or trumpets, sounding to rally, were unheeded.

General Sir William Ponsonby rode forward to stop their wild career, but he was intercepted in a ploughed field by the lancers, and killed. The command of the brigade devolved on Colonel Muter, of the Inniskillings. The enemy's cuirassiers, lancers and chasseurs, perceiving the isolated and unsupported position of our broken dragoons, rushed forward and made serious havoc, pursuing them down the slope into the valley. Those of our men whose horses were blown and exhausted by their recent exertions became an easy prey to the enemy; but at length the 12th and 16th Light Dragoons, part of Vandeleur's brigade, came forward. The 12th, under Colonel F. Ponsonby, charged some unsteady infantry in the valley, and then attacked the lancers, whom they overpowered, thus relieving our broken cavalry. In advancing, the 12th suffered most severely from the fire of some of Durutte's division, who were concealed by a high bank in the valley, in front of our left.

The 16th Light Dragoons charged some of the enemy's cavalry: part of Merle's Dutch-Belgian cavalry came up as a support; a portion went down the slope. Vivian's brigade moved from our extreme left towards the scene of action, but like Merle's it was not required. Both sides were now employed in reforming upon their original positions, except our two light cavalry brigades, which took position somewhat more to their right. The skeleton remains of Ponsonby's brigade, at a later period of the day, crossed the Charleroi road, and joined Lord Edward Somerset's. Meanwhile our rockets were playing with destructive effect upon the enemy, who were rallying opposite to our left centre.

After this sanguinary conflict, Napoleon rode along his right wing, and as usual he was loudly cheered. Sir Hussey Vivian, who at the time was in front of the knoll on our left, told me that he distinctly saw the Emperor: he was galloping towards some of his lancers that were

reforming: upon the near approach of Napoleon they waved their lance flags and shouted, *Vive l'Empereur!* Shortly before this, Vivian ordered two of Lieutenant-Colonel Sir Robert Gardiner's guns which were attached to his brigade, to open fire. Upon this the French artillery opened, and a shot striking one of our ammunitions tumbrels, it blew up, which called forth a shout from the French gunners.

We may remark upon this attack*, which the Duke pronounced one of the most serious that occurred during the day, that it was entirely defeated, that it gave us a great many prisoners, led to our disabling many of their guns, and that its failure frustrated Napoleon's entire plan. Nor can any doubt be entertained that if Wellington's forces on this eventful day had been wholly composed of his Peninsular soldiers, of whom he had said, "I always thought I could go anywhere and could do anything with that army!" we should not have looked so anxiously for the arrival of the Prussians, nor would they have been up in time to have taken any share in the victory.

Meanwhile the enemy's attack upon La Haye-Sainte had been continued: they had, as related, dislodged the German Riflemen from the orchard and garden, although a most determined resistance had been made by Major Baring. During the advance of d'Erlon's columns, the Duke observed the dreadful havoc made by the enemy's batteries in his front troops posted between the two high-roads, and ordered them to retire behind the crest of the ridge for shelter. This movement was mistaken by Napoleon for one of retreat, and he immediately launched forward Kellermann's Cuirassiers and Carabineers to pick up our guns and stragglers, and press our rear. Shortly before this, his Grace advanced a reinforcement to La Haye-Sainte, having observed that the enemy was about to make another attack. Upon the arrival of this reinforce-

* I am quite at a loss to explain the most unaccountable remissness of the enemy's cavalry in not supporting this attack; and why our light cavalry on the left did not more promptly carry out the orders given by Lord Uxbridge before the battle began, to vigorously support offensive operations in their front.

ment, Baring tried to recover the orchard, as well as the little garden on our side of the farm, which had fallen into the hands of the French. The Germans were advancing, when they observed some Cuirassiers moving forward. Lord Edward Somerset, whose brigade was in line immediately in rear of this part of the position, had placed two officers on the ridge, to give a signal of the enemy's advance, in order to time his charge. Upon the Cuirassiers approaching the line of skirmishers in front of our right of the farm, these latter ran in upon Baring's troops, who were near the orchard, and threw them into confusion. They took to flight, but were overtaken, ridden down and sabred. While the Cuirassiers were ascending the ridge, our artillery opened with grape and case-shot, which laid many low, and disordered their ranks: they however pressed forward most gallantly. Somerset's line was now coming over the ridge, led by Uxbridge, and, at the moment our front squares fired into the Cuirassiers, the two cavalries dashed into each other: the shock was terrific; the swords clashing upon the casques and cuirasses so that, as Lord Edward Somerset humorously observed to me when he visited the field in June 1842, "You might have fancied that it was so many tinkers at work." But it was of short duration. The British Household cavalry soon cleared the ridge of the Cuirassiers, although these made a most gallant resistance: they fled down the slope on both sides of La Haye-Sainte, closely followed by the brigade; those on the Allied left of the farm, by the 2nd Life Guards. It was in following up this charge, that part of this brigade mixed with Ponsonby's broken dragoons on the French position, and fell upon and sabred some of the enemy's infantry who had been assaulting La Haye-Sainte. Part of the 1st Life Guards pursued some Cuirassiers, till both became wedged in between the two high banks of the Genappe road, beyond the orchard of La Haye-Sainte. Some of Reille's troops, who had advanced in support of d'Erlon's attack, fired down from these banks upon our Life Guards, who had to get back to our line as well as they could. Most of the King's Dragoon Guards had dashed over the road and were falling back to reform; but they lost many men and

some officers, by the enemy's fire from the little garden of La Haye-Sainte.

In leading this charge, Lord Edward Somerset lost his cocked hat, and went to the charge bare-headed. On his return, whilst looking for his hat, a cannon-ball took off the flap of his coat and killed his horse. During the rest of the day he appeared in a life guard's helmet.

Lambert's brigade was now brought forward to reinforce the remains of Kempt's division.

Captain Siborne, in the following spirited manner, concludes his narrative of the attack and defeat of the enemy, upon our left and centre, between half-past one and three o'clock:

"Thus terminated one of the grandest scenes which distinguished the mighty drama, enacted on the ever-memorable plains of Waterloo: a scene presenting in bold relief genuine British valour, crowned with resplendent triumph; a scene which should be indelibly impressed upon the minds as well of living British warriors, as of their successors in ages yet unborn.

"Britons, before other scenes are disclosed to your view, take one restrospective glance at this glorious, this instructive spectacle. Let your imagination carry you to the rear of that celebrated position, and a little to the left of the Charleroi road. Behold, in the foreground on the right, a British line of cavalry advancing to the charge, exulting in the consciousness of its innate courage, indomitable spirit, and strength of arm. Whilst you are admiring the beautiful order and steadiness of their advance, your eyes are suddenly attached by the glittering of a line of horsemen in burnished coats of mail, rising above the brow, and now crowning the summit of the ridge.

"They are the far-famed Cuirassiers of France, led on by a Kellermann: gallant spirits, that have hitherto overcome the finest troops that could be brought against them, and have grown grey in glory. Trumpets sound the charge; in the next instant your ears catch the low thundering noises of their horses' hoofs, and your breathless excitement is wound to the highest pitch as the adverse lines dash together with a shock, which at the moment

you expect must end in their mutual annihilation. Observe the British, how they seem to doubt for a second in what manner to deal with their opponents.

"Now they urge their powerful steeds into the intervals between the necks of those of the Cuirassiers. Swords brandished high in air gleam fitfully in rapid succession throughout the lines, here clashing together, there clanging against helmet and cuirass, which ring under their redoubled strokes. See, the struggle is but a moment doubtful: the Cuirassiers, seemingly encumbered by their coats of mail, are yielding to superior strength, dexterity and bravery combined; men and horses reel and stagger to the earth: gaps open out in their line; numbers are backing out, others are fairly turning round; their whole line now bends and breaks asunder into fragments: in the next moment they appear, as if by a miracle, to be swept from off the crest of the position, and being closely and hotly pursued by the victors, the whole rushing down the other side of the ridge, are snatched from your view. Your attention is now irresistibly drawn to that part of the foreground immediately facing you, where you have barely time to catch sight of a line of British infantry just as it forces its way through the hedge that runs along the crest of the ridge, to charge a column advancing up the other side.

"At the moment the shouts that proclaim its triumph reach your ear, you are struck by the majestic advance, close to your left, of another line of British horsemen. These halt just under the brow of the ridge. In their left front your eye now also embrace a line of British infantry moving quickly up the steep; whilst at the same time you see the heads of two hostile columns issuing through the hedge, and crowning the ridge amidst shouts of *Vive l'Empereur!* The one nearest to you, finding no immediate opposition to its farther advance, is rapidly establishing itself on the height; the other is met by the advancing line of infantry. A struggle ensues; the farther column is concealed from your view by the smoke by which it is suddenly enshrouded: but, at the very moment when doubts arise in your mind as to the result, the cavalry rushes forward, and passing through intervals opened out for it by the

infantry, charges both those heads of columns, cutting them up, as it were, root and branch: and then bounding through the hedge, the whole disappears as if by magic.

"Now let your imagination, keeping pace with the intensity of feeling excited by such a scene, carry you up to the summit of the ridge. Behold, at once, the glorious spectacle spread out before you; the furious impetuosity of their onslaught overcomes all resistance: the terror-stricken masses, paralyzed by this sudden apparition of cavalry amongst them, have neither time nor resolution to form squares, and limit their defence to a feeble, hasty, straggling fire from their ill-cemented edges: a flight, commencing from the rearmost rank, is rapidly augmented by the outward scattering, occasioned by the continually increasing pressure upon the front: the entire slope is soon covered with the dispersed elements of the previously attacking force: parties of infantry are hurrying over the brow of the ridge to aid others of the cavalry in securing their prisoners: three thousand of these are swept to the rear, and two eagles are gloriously captured. From the momentary contemplation of these trophies, your eyes instinctively revert to the course of the victors, whom you now perceive in the middle distance of the view; a broken line of daring horsemen rushing up the opposite height.

"Their intoxicating triumph admits of no restraint. They heed not the trumpet's call to halt and rally; but, plunging wildly amidst the formidable line of batteries ranged along the French position, they commence sabring the gunners, stabbing the horses, and seem to clear the ground of every living being. But physical efforts, however powerfully developed and sustained, have their limit; exhausted nature yields at length, and their fiery steeds, subdued not by force but by exhaustion, retire with lagging, faltering pace. You look in vain for a support; there is none: but your eye is suddenly caught by the fluttering of lance-flags of a column of the enemy's cavalry approaching from the left, and you become nervously alive to the danger that awaits the valiant band of heroes, who are only now made sensible of the necessity of retiring to collect and rally their scattered numbers. Seeing

no support ready to receive them, and becoming aware of the near approach of hostile cavalry, they make a last and desperate effort. Those who are best mounted, and whose horses are least blown, succeed in regaining the allied position unmolested; but a very considerable number are overtaken by the lancers, with whom they now contend under a fearful disadvantage in point of speed and order.

"But mark! a rescue is at hand: a gallant line of friendly cavalry throws itself against the right flank of the lancers, the farther portion or left of that line first dashing through and scattering an unsteady mass of infantry, the sole remaining column out of the entire attacking force that has yet kept together. The tide of destruction now sets in strongly against the lancers: their pursuit is checked; the heavy dragoons are relieved from the pressure. A *mêlée* ensues, but you are not kept long in suspense; for in another moment this newly-arrived force, making good its way, succeeds in driving the lancers in confusion down to the foot of the valley. The arena in your front is speedily cleared of both friends and foes; the discharge of rockets which now attracts your attention appears like a display of fireworks in celebration of the glorious triumph. The affair has terminated.

"But stay to witness the concluding part of the scene. Observe the splendidly attired group entering upon the right, just above La Haye-Sainte.

"It is headed by one whom you cannot for a moment mistake, the illustrious Wellington. Lord Uxbridge, returning from his brilliant charge, now joins the Duke, while the whole *Corps diplomatique et militaire* express in the strongest terms their admiration of the grand military spectacle of which they have been spectators. Among them are representatives of nearly all the continental nations; so that this glorious triumph of your valiant countrymen may be said to have been achieved in the face of congregated Europe. Honour, imperishable honour, to every British soldier engaged in that never-to-be-forgotten fight.

"When Britain again puts forth her strength in battle, may her Sovereign's guards inherit the same heroic spirit

which animated those of George, Prince Regent, and inspire them with the desire to maintain, in all their pristine purity and freshness, the laurels transmitted to them from the field of Waterloo; and when the soldiers of the three united kingdoms shall again be found fighting side by side against the common enemy, may they prove to the world that they have not degenerated from the men of the "Union brigade," who, by their heroic deeds on that great day, so faithfully represented the military virtues of the British Empire."

Several instances of extraordinary heroism were dis-

played by Lord Uxbridge*, especially when, between one

* Personal intrepidity in a chief is no doubt important, and those under him acquire courage at times from the example of their leader. But be it said, without

and two o'clock, he was leading to the charge the admiring men of the two heavy cavalry brigades. It was perhaps not less prudent than gallant to kindle a daring spirit in our cavalry, and rouse them to the highest pitch of emulation by the dashing valour of their chief. There was not a man amongst us who did not feel certain that Uxbridge would have led the charge, even if the whole French army had been moving in mass against him; yet it is well known that there was one looking on, who did not wear a black stick or carry a musket*, that would have been better pleased if our chivalric leader had been a little more cautious to support, and more successful in keeping the cavalry well in hand.

> "But on the British heart were lost
> The terrors of the charging host;
> For not an eye, the storm that view'd,
> Changed its proud glance of fortitude."

any disrespect to my high-spirited old commander, discretion may sometimes be outstripped, when personal intrepidity passes the bounds of prudence.

* His Grace has said, he would rather carry a musket than be attached to the Emperor of Russia. (*Dispatches*, vol. XII. page 268).

CHAPTER IV.

Hougoumont reinforced. the enemy driven back.—The enemy's cavalry charge, and are driven off.—Struggle in the orchard continued.—Advance of a column of French infantry, who suffer and are checked by the terrific fire of our battery.—Napoleon directs his howitzers upon Hougoumont, which is soon set on fire; notwithstanding, the Duke ordered it to be held at any cost.—La Haye-Sainte again assailed.—A *ruse* of the enemy's lancers.—Fire of the enemy's artillery increases.—Importance of our advanced posts.—Ney's grand cavalry attacks; destructive fire of our guns upon them, and their gallantry.—After numerous fruitless attempts against our squares, the enemy get mixed; are broken, and driven back by our cavalry.—Their artillery again open fire upon us.—Extraordinary scene of warfare.—An ammunition waggon in a blaze.—The earth trembles with the concussion of the artillery.—Ney, reinforced with cavalry, continues his aggressions, and, as before, after repeated fruitless attacks, the assailants are driven off.—Terrific fire of artillery.—Not so many saddles emptied by our musketry as expected.—The enemy's attacks less frequent and animated.—Captain Siborne's lively description of Ney's grand cavalry attack.

Skirmishing continued along our whole front: the entire space between La Haye-Sainte and Hougoumont was up to this time defended by Alten's skirmishers, commanded by Colonel Vigoureux (30th Regiment). The light companies of the Guards were, as already stated, fully engaged at Hougoumont, to which post, about two o'clock, Sir J. Byng ordered Colonel Hepburn to advance, with the remaining companies of the 3rd Guards. When they reached the first hedge of the orchard, in the hollow-way, they met with Lord Saltoun, who, in consequence of the severe loss of his light troops, gave up the command to Colonel Hepburn, and returned to his own regiment (the 1st Guards), posted on the main ridge.

General Cooke having lost an arm by a round-shot, the command of the division devolved on General Byng, and the latter's brigade on Colonel Hepburn, who soon after

crossed the orchard, driving the French before him, and occupied the south hedge; this he considered his position. The French went through a gap at the south-west corner of the orchard, into the wood, and, being huddled together, suffered severely from the concentrated fire of their pursuers, as well as from that of the Coldstream upon the scaffolds and through the loopholes of the wall. I have been told by a British staff-officer, who passed along the south hedges on the morning of the 19th, that, notwithstanding he had been at most of the battles in the Peninsula, he had never seen, except at a breach, dead and wounded men lie thicker than along those hedges.

About this time, the 7th Hussars were in line, and near the right of the main ridge. Our officers and men were falling fast from the fire of musketry; at length it was discovered that a dropping fire came from a spot covered with standing rye. Sergeant Montague and a few hussars galloped to the place, and surprised a group of the enemy's skirmishers, all of whom they cut down.

A strong line of the enemy's cavalry passed Hougoumont on their left, and ascended our position, apparently regardless of the fire of our artillery, although it somewhat disordered their ranks. The 7th, with a portion of the 15th Hussars, was led against them. After a few cuts and points, the enemy went about, and rallied behind another well-formed body of their cavalry; we rallied in rear of our position. About the same time Colonel Hepburn's troops were warmly attacked, outflanked, and again obliged to retire to their friendly hollow-way; but when the enemy passed the south hedge and entered the large orchard, all within musket range got again such a severe fire from the Coldstream at the east wall that they were staggered; Hepburn again advanced, and recovered his position.

About the time the remaining companies of the 3rd Guards advanced to Hougoumont, the Brunswickers came into line on the right. A heavy column of infantry, which proved to be Bachelu's, was seen advancing towards La Haye-Sainte. On being fired into by the skirmishers of Alten's division, it changed direction towards Hougoumont and had cleared two-thirds of the intervening space, when it was thrown into confusion by the fire of Captain Cleeve's

German battery. Bachelu rallied his column and continued to advance, but the guns again opened their fire, and compelled him to return to his old position on the right of Foy.

Napoleon, finding his repeated attacks upon Hougoumont quite unavailing, ordered General Haxo to establish a battery of howitzers to set it on fire. The shells fell into the buildings, and flames shortly burst forth: at about three o'clock, the whole of the château and a portion of the out-offices were on fire. From the right of the Allied position the appearance was awfully grand. It is surprising that the enemy, with so large a force of artillery, chiefly twelve-pounders, did not level Hougoumont with the ground. With his left batteries near the Nivelles road, from whence it was completely commanded, he might have soon beaten it about the ears of his defenders; he preferred however burning them out with shells.

The Duke considered it of great importance to retain this position, and directed that it should not be abandoned whilst there was a man left to defend it, although it was in flames. He deemed the maintaining of the post essential to the success of the day's operations. Many of the wounded who were in the buildings perished in the flames; those in the chapel escaped, as the flames did not extend far beyond the entrance: and it is a remarkable fact that they ceased at the feet of the wooden image of our Saviour.

"Yes! Agincourt may be forgot
And Cressy be an unknown spot,
And Blenheim's name be new;
But still in story and in song,
For many an age remember'd long,
Shall live the walls of Hougoumont
And field of Waterloo."

The Duke's orders were carried down to Hougoumont by Major Hamilton, aide-de-camp to General Barnes, the Adjutant-General of the forces, and given to Colonel Home, commanding some of the 3rd Guards on the Allied right of the building, near the wood. After delivering the order, Major Hamilton went away, but shortly returned

and asked Colonel Home, if he perfectly understood his Grace's instructions: "I do," replied the Colonel, "and you can tell the Duke from me that, unless we are attacked more vigourously than we have hitherto been, we shall maintain the post without difficulty." Shortly afterwards Colonel Home entered the buildings, the greater part of which, together with some stacks, were in a blaze: he found the Colonels Macdonnell and Woodford in the walled garden, and gave them the Duke's orders. Colonel Woodford, at this time, commanded in the interior of Hougoumont, and Colonel Hepburn in the orchard. To have allowed the enemy to establish himself in such a post, so near our front and flank, might certainly have been followed by the most serious consequences. But why our gallant assaillants wasted so much ammunition against brick and stone walls, that might elsewhere have been used with effect against their enemy, is not easily answered. A post of the description of Hougoumont never before sustained such a succession of desperate attacks: the battle began with the struggle for its possession, which struggle only terminated on the utter defeat and rout of the enemy.

The attack upon La Haye-Sainte* was repeated, notwithstanding the punishment the enemy had received at the hands of the German rifles. The French again pressed on to closer combat with determined bravery. The principal attacks were directed to the west barn and yard doors leading into the open fields towards the Lion.

About four o'clock, the 13th Light Dragoons and 15th Hussars (part of the brigade in which I served) were sent off in haste, under General Grant**, towards Braine l'Alleud, to watch the movement of a portion of the enemy's

* Our advanced posts of Hougoumont, La Haye-Sainte, and Papelotte were of the utmost importance to us, more particularly the former. An eminent military writer, Jomini, says: "Posts that can be readily defended are of greater value in battle than insurmountable obstacles; since it is sufficient if such posts can be maintained for a few hours by means of mere detachments. Hougoumont with its enclosures, the farm of La Haye-Sainte and the rivulet of Papelotte, presented more serious impediments to Ney, than did the celebrated position of Elchingen."

** General Grant had three horses shot under him.

lancers moving in that direction. The 2nd German Dragoons also were ordered on the same service to act as a support, if needful.

The fire of the enemy's artillery had been continued with great vigour; it was now increased upon that part of our position which was between the two high-roads. Our squares, which were lying down behind the crest of the ridge and could not be seen by the enemy, were, in a great degree, protected from the round and grape-shot but not from the shells, which were bestowed upon them most liberally. They sometimes fell amongst us with great effect. These missiles may be both seen and heard as they approach; so that by keeping a look-out many lives were saved; the ground too was so saturated with rain that the shells in some instances sunk beneath the surface, and bursting threw up mud and sand, which were comparatively harmless. The oldest soldier however had never witnessed so furious a cannonade. The Duke, writing to Lord Beresford, says, "I never saw such a pounding match." The havoc was dreadful in the extreme for some considerable time before the impetuous Ney came on with his grand cavalry attack, made by forty squadrons. On their right, close to La Haye-Sainte, were the Cuirassiers; then the lancers and chasseurs *à cheval* of the Imperial Guard. They advanced in lines, *en échelon*, their left reaching nearly to the east hedge of Hougoumont.

As those on the right neared the ridge, their artillery discontinued firing; and ours opened with grape, canister and shrapnel shells, which rattled like hail on the steel-clad warriors; but they still pressed on, regardless of our fire, towards the guns, the horses of which had been sent to the rear. Every discharge (the load was usually double), dreadfully shattered their ranks, and threw them into great disorder; but excited by the trumpets sounding the charge, they rode up to the cannons' mouths, shouting, *Vive l'Empereur!*

Our gunners fled to the squares, which were all ranged in chequer; the front ones had advanced again nearly close to the guns. The French, not perceiving the advantage which the squares afforded the gunners, and

imagining that they had captured the guns, shouted out in triumph, and then crossed over the ridge. Here they were assailed by a rolling fire from our squares, which were all prepared, the two front ranks on the knee, the two rear ranks at the "Ready."

When the Cuirassiers had passed over the ridge, they were out of sight of the lancers and chasseurs, who immediately pressed on to share in the contest. Our artillery received them in a similar manner: some of the men rushing back to their guns, and after discharging them at the foe, taking shelter again within the squares, or under the guns. The firing produced a much greater effect upon such of the enemy's cavalry as were not protected by the cuirass and casque: consequently their ranks were much more disordered than were the Cuirassiers: still they pursued their onward course, passed the guns, raised a shout and swept round the squares. Some halted and fired their pistols at the officers in the squares; others would ride close up, and either cut at the bayonet or try to lance the outside files. No sooner had the broken squadrons repassed the guns, than the gunners were again at their post, and the grape rattled upon the retiring hosts; but frequently, before a succeeding round could be discharged, the hostile cavalry were again upon them, and compelled them to seek shelter.

During these attacks, the cavalry of the enemy were at one time on the Allied position riding about amongst our squares for three-quarters of an hour, all cannonading having ceased between the two high-roads.

When the enemy's squadrons became broken and disordered, our cavalry, who were kept in hand till the favourable moment, again attacked them and drove them down the slope, often following too far, by which they burned their fingers, and likewise prevented our gunners from keeping up a constant fire.

Our position was scarcely free from the enemy's cavalry, before their numerous artillery began to ply us again with shells and round-shot. After the first cavalry charges, our infantry squares, finding the odds in their favour, gained confidence, and it was soon evident they considered the enemy's cavalry attacks as a relief, and far

more agreeable than their furious cannonade, which was invariably suspended on their attacking force crowning our ridge. I am confident from what I saw and heard, as well during as after the battle, that our British infantry would rather, when in squares, have the enemy's cavalry amongst them than remain exposed to the fire of artillery. The 1st Foot Guards had the enemy's cavalry on every side of their squares several times, and beat them off. Our squares often wheeled up into line, four deep, to make their fire more destructive on the French cavalry when retiring: on this, the Cuirassiers would suddenly wheel round to charge; but our infantry were instantly in square, and literally indulged in laughter at the disappointment and discomfiture of their gallant opponents. Throughout the day our squares presented a serried line of bristling bayonets, through which our enemy's cavalry could not break. Had the French made their attacks throughout with infantry and cavalry combined, the result must have been much more destructive; for, although squares are the best possible formation against cavalry, there can be nothing worse to oppose infantry with. I am not aware of any parallel to the extraordinary scene of warfare which was now going forward: most of our infantry were in squares, and the enemy's cavalry of every description riding about amongst them as if they had been our own; for which, but for their armour and uniforms, they might have been mistaken.

An ammunition waggon in a blaze passed about this time in full gallop close to our rear, and one of our men, I think Fowler, afterwards the sergeant-saddler, drew his pistol and fired at the horses, but without taking effect: the waggon shortly after blew up.

The skirmishing at the farms of La Haye and Papelotte, which were retaken, and in the hamlet of Smohain, went on with unabated fury: the attacks upon La Haye-Sainte and Hougoumont were continued. The artillery on both sides was now pealing forth its thunders: the earth trembled with the repeated concussions. Ney and his Imperial master, no doubt, expected to bear down all before them by the aid of the thirty-seven additional squadrons they were about to bring forward; whilst we could only

command in addition two regiments, the 13th Light Dragoons and the 15th Hussars, under Grant, who, on discovering that the *ruse* of the enemy was to draw off a part of our cavalry from the right of our main front line, had now returned and driven some of the enemy's cavalry down the slope. He was, however, obliged to retire immediately, as their cavalry was collected in great force in the valley, as also in the hollows near La Haye-Sainte. Being there exposed to the fire of our batteries, the French horsemen would at times call out aloud, "*En avant! en avant!* (Forward, forward!) here we are knocked to pieces;" upon which their chiefs would again advance and assail our position. About this period our attention was drawn to the firing of a battery in our rear; we all, to a man, looked round, as if by word of command: but found it to be our own guns, which, from the second ridge across the Nivelles road, were firing upon some lancers that were attacking our Brunswick squares upon the rear face of our right wing. They were twice driven off by Bolton's battery.

The Allied position was again cleared of the enemy, and skirmishers were thrown forward along the valley; some were sent to cover the front from the Hougoumont orchard as far as La Haye-Sainte. At this point the attack had been carried on with great vigour: Colonel Baring had made another application for rifle ammunition, which, for some cause or other, was not supplied.

Ney's cavalry attack was now renewed, his force being nearly doubled by the addition of a part of General Guyot's heavy cavalry of the guard, and Kellermann's Cuirassiers.

With this additional force, Ney had a stupendous body of cavalry in comparison with ours. The attack, like the previous ones, was covered by a tremendous fire of artillery, which played on every part of our right wing; the round-shot ploughing up the ground, or tearing open the files of the close and serried ranks; shells exploding in all directions; and at every moment the flashes of the guns, amidst expanding volumes of dense smoke, challenging the attention of every man to the sources of destruction, the well-worked batteries on both sides. Nothing could

be more imposing than the advance of Ney's cavalry (flanked by infantry to assail our advanced posts), as they swept up the slope of the Allied position under a murderous fire of our double-shotted guns, of which they again succeeded in getting temporary possession. Our devoted squares at times seemed lost amidst the hostile squadrons who, in vain, made repeated endeavours to penetrate these impregnable barriers; as before, their squadrons got mixed, broken, and their ardour sobered down, when a retrograde movement was commenced, which soon became general.

The Allied cavalry, who had been kept in hand to act at the favourable moment, now darted forward and completed the disorganization of the French cavalry. Our undaunted artillery-men, ever on the alert, were to be found at their guns, plying the retiring hostile cavalry with grape, canister, or case-shot.

But the enemy's cavalry, which frequently reformed in the valley just under our position, where their lances and the tops of their caps might be seen, were soon again on the position and amongst the squares. Some of the most daring would ride up to the squares and cut aside the bayonets. Such parties seldom escaped unhurt: the man, or horse, was almost sure to be brought down; but not near so many saddles were emptied as might have been expected.

During the attacks made by the French cavalry, not a single individual set an example of soldier-like devotedness by rushing upon the bristling bayonets, certainly no agreeable task, nor to be attempted without imminent danger; but one which, when required and gallantly done, raises men to military rank and renown, and may hasten the crisis and lead to victory. Of the fifteen thousand French horsemen, it is doubtful whether any perished on a British bayonet, or that any of our infantry in square fell by the French cavalry's sabres; few comparatively of the enemy's cavalry were destroyed, even by our musketry*.

Many pretend that good infantry in square can resist the

* This might be attributed to many of our infantry, when hard pressed, adopting the French skirmisher's method of loading, viz.: after priming, shaking the rest of the powder into the barrel, dropping the ball after it, and then giving the

onset of cavalry, however skilful, bold and determined: my opinion is the reverse; much depends on circumstances.

The menacing approach of the French cavalry, who rode amongst and round our squares, was not quietly witnessed by our own horsemen: we made many spirited charges between the Allied squares, as well as on every side of them. All the British, German, and Tripp's Dutch-Belgian cavalry, that were between the two high-roads, were more or less engaged during these attacks.

At times it was quite amusing to see some of the foreign troops cut away from the angles of their squares, and our staff-officers galloping after them to intercept their flight. It was surprising to see how readily they returned to their squares.

The fire of volleys from our squares did no great damage; the independent file firing was the most destructive to the enemy's cavalry, to such particularly as were not clad in steel or brass. The killed and wounded men and horses, the broken guns, etc., afforded excellent cover to the skirmishers, whilst they impeded the movements of the horsemen, and augmented their disorder and confusion.

It is not difficult to conceive from the foregoing circumstances what was the rage, the ungovernable fury that animated those attacks; and how, after unceasing combats for above two hours, in a limited space, no result was obtained by the French but a most horrible and bloody carnage. It was one of the greatest of their errors, on that eventful day, to get their cavalry into a labyrinth from which there was no extricating it before the pride of their fifteen thousand horsemen had been completely broken. It was now evident, from the enemy's attacks becoming less animated and frequent, that they began to see the utter folly of their attempts against our invincible infantry. It is, in my opinion, very doubtful whether the enemy's cavalry ever came into actual collision with our squares*.

butt a rap or two on the ground, which, from the rain, was quite soft. The ball, in consequence, not being rammed down to confine the powder, came out at times nearly harmless.

* That his Grace ever threw himself into a square, is untrue; but, from

It has been said by Napoleon, and it is also the remark of most of the French writers, that Guyot went into action without orders. Napoleon dispatched General Bertrand to stop the heavy cavalry of the guard; but they were so engaged that a retrograde movement would have then been dangerous. "This," Napoleon observed, "had deprived him of a cavalry reserve at about five o'clock, because they went two hours sooner than they should have gone into action, and that the same troops well employed had many times gained him a victory."

I cannot reconcile myself to the idea that a division of cavalry would go into action without orders; it is much more probable that there was some mistake in the transmission of them: but why was not the advance countermanded? Most of their cavalry movements were so slow towards the end of the day, in consequence of the jaded condition of their horses, and the saturated and encumbered state of the ground, that an order sent on foot might have soon brought them back.

At one time during that memorable afternoon, the ridge and rear slope of our position were literally covered with every description of horsemen, lancers, cuirassiers, carabineers, horse-grenadiers, light and heavy dragoons and hussars; during which our guns stood in position, abandoned by the artillery-men, who took refuge in and around the squares: when at length the enemy's gallant but fruitless efforts became exhausted, our cavalry appeared and cleared the Allied position. On one occasion a body of cuirassiers passed along the Nivelles road, closely followed by a party of my regiment, under Captain Verner. Upon the high bank on the right of the Nivelles road, a party of the 51st regiment, under Lieutenant Kennedy, was firing upon the enemy, and our advanced files narrowly escaped being shot. As the cuirassiers neared the Avenue between the Nivelles road and Hougoumont, they came upon an *abattis*, or barricade, near which was a party of

the commencement of the battle till the close, he was more exposed than many of his troops: whenever there was a chance of rendering service, let the danger be what it would, the Duke was there, and, as on all other occasions, showed the most perfect coolness and self-possession.

the 51st, under Captain Ross, who fired upon them. About a hundred and fifty were killed, wounded, or taken prisoners.

Ney's grand cavalry attack has called forth the following lively description from the pen of Captain Siborne :

"When the tremendous cavalry force, which Ney had now assembled, moved forward to the attack, the whole space between La Haye-Sainte and Hougoumont appeared one moving, glittering mass; and as it approached the Anglo-Allied position, undulating with the conformation of the ground, it resembled a sea in agitation. Upon reaching the crest of the ridge and regaining temporary possession of the batteries, its very shouts sounded on the distant ear like the ominous roar of breakers thundering on the shore. Like waves following in quick succession, the whole mass now appeared to roll over the ridge: and as the light curling smoke arose from the fire which was opened by the squares, and by which the latter sought to stem the current of the advancing host, it resembled the foam and spray thrown up by the mighty waters, as they dash on isolated rocks and beetling crags: and as the mass separated and rushed in every direction, completely covering the interior slope, it bore the appearance of innumerable eddies and counter-currents, threatening to overwhelm and ingulph the obstructions by which its onward course had been opposed. The storm continued to rage with the greatest violence, and the devoted squares seemed lost in the midst of the tumultuous onset. In vain did the maddening mass chafe and fret away its strength against these impregnable barriers, which, based upon the sacred principles of honour, discipline and duty, and cemented by the ties of patriotism, and the impulse of national glory, stood proudly unmoved and inaccessible. Disorder and confusion, produced by the commingling of corps and by the scattering fire from the faces of the chequered squares, gradually led to the retreat of parties of horsemen across the ridge: these were followed by broken squadrons, and at length the retrograde movement became general.

"Then the Allied dragoons, who had been judiciously kept in readiness to act at the favourable moment, darted forward to complete the disorganization of the now receding waves of the French cavalry."

CHAPTER V.

Difficulties encountered by the Prussians on their march from Wavre ; a portion of them are about debouching.—Blücher encourages them by his presence.—The Duke had been in constant communication with the Prussians, who take advantage of Napoleon's neglecting to protect his right.—Two brigades of Bulow's corps advance upon the French right.—A Prussian battery opens fire.—Cavalry demonstrations.—Napoleon orders De Lobau's (sixth) corps to his right, to oppose the Prussians, and brings the Old and Middle Guard forward.—Bulow extends his line and presses on.—De Lobau's guns exchange a brisk cannonade with the Prussian batteries.—La Haye-Sainte again assailed and set on fire, which was got under.—Loss of a colour.—Destructive fire of our battery upon the French cavalry.—Our artillery suffer dreadfully from that of the enemy.—Hanoverian cavalry quit the field.—A column of the enemy's infantry advances and is driven back.—Chassé's division called up from Braine-l'Alleud.—Lord Hill's troops brought forward, a sight quite reviving. Struggle at Hougoumont continued.—Adam's brigade attacks, drives back the enemy, and takes up an advanced position.—La Haye-Sainte taken by the French.—The 52nd regiment in line repulses a charge of Cuirassiers.—General Foy's eulogium on our infantry.—Napoleon's snappish reply to Ney's demand.

In consequence of the enemy's not closely pursuing, between the evenings of the 16th and 17th, the Prussians from Ligny to Wavre, these, during their retreat, scoured with strong patrols the whole country between their own left and the right of Napoleon's army, which was then advancing, by the Charleroi road, towards Waterloo. The movements of both Grouchy and the Emperor were thus closely observed, and correct information forwarded from time to time to the Prussian head-quarters. The great vigilance exercised, not only retarded the communication between the Emperor and his detached marshal, by forcing the bearers of their dispatches to take a circuitous route, but also enabled Blücher to perform the contemplated and most important flank movement, without molestation, in order to join us on the field of Waterloo.

During the battle of Ligny, some of the Prussian army had shown a bad spirit, and many even had abandoned their colours and gone over to the enemy; while eight thousand men, belonging to the provinces newly incorporated with Prussia, had returned home: still the *moral* of the great mass of the army remained firm and unshaken. On no occasion whatever did a defeated army extricate itself with so much adroitness and order, or retire from a hard-fought battle with so little diminution of its moral force. The example of their venerable and heroic commander,

"Marshal *Vorwärts*," as he was termed by his soldiers, no doubt stimulated their courage. The Prince, notwithstanding his having been severely shaken and bruised by his fall on the 16th, and his advanced age and toil-worn frame, was, on the morning of the 18th, early on horseback amongst those he termed his children. By an order of the day his troops were thus addressed: "I shall immediately lead you once more against the enemy;

we shall beat him, because it is our duty to do so."

The difficulties encountered by the Prussians on their march from Wavre, by St.-Lambert, to the field of Waterloo, would have put the endurance of any troops to the test. From the heavy rains, the roads were ankle deep, and the defiles of St.-Lambert turned into a regular swamp, almost impassable for men and horses; still worse for the guns and tumbrels of ammunition. These were very numerous and far from being well horsed, sinking at intervals up to the axle-trees. The horses floundering caused a stoppage, and the most robust soldiers in endeavouring to extricate the guns and ammunition waggons would drop down, overcome by the fatigue of their exertions, and declare "they could not get on." —"But we *must* get on," replied their veteran commander, who seemed to multiply himself, and might be seen at different points along the line of march, exciting his men to exertion by words of encouragement: "I have promised Wellington to be up," said Blücher "and up we *must* get. Surely you will not make me forfeit my word. Exert yourselves a little more, and victory is certain."

The Duke of Wellington was in constant communication throughout the day with the Prussians, by means of General Müffling, who was attached to our head-quarters' staff, and by Colonel Freemantle, Aide-de-camp, Colonel Stavely, and Captain (afterwards Lieutenant-Colonel) Basil Jackson of the Royal Staff Corps, and on the Duke's Staff.

The four corps of Blücher's army had been concentrated at and near Wavre on the evening of the 17th. The guns of the three corps, which had fought at Ligny were refitted, and, as well as the troops, supplied with a fresh provision of ammunition.

The 4th (Bulow's) corps, which, up to this time, had not fired a shot in the campaign, set out at sunrise on the 18th towards the French right flank, by way of St.-Lambert: they were preceded by strong patrols to ascertain whether Napoleon had yet taken precautionary measures to obstruct their junction with us, or to protect his own right. It was soon discovered that this precaution, so essential to the protection of his right, had been overlooked by the Emperor: the Prussians immediately availed themselves

of the advantage which his neglect afforded, by throwing a force into the wood of Paris, which commanded the defiles of the Lasne and St.-Lambert. Zieten's, or the first corps, was to march, by Fromont and Ohain, direct upon our left; Pirch's, or the second corps, was to follow Bulow's: they were delayed by a part of Wavre being on fire, and by the great difficulty of making progress through the defiles of St.-Lambert. They were expected, nevertheless, to be up by or before two o'clock. It was near five o'clock when the first two brigades of Bulow's corps debouched from their covered position in the wood of Paris.

The 15th brigade, under General Losthin, and the 16th under Colonel Hiller, with some cavalry, (altogether about 16,000 men and forty-four guns), drew up perpendicularly to the French right flank: upon which Durutte's division, which formed the right of the French main front line, was thrown back *en potence*. The Prussian commanders detached some battalions to Frischermont and Smohain to secure their right flank, they also sent a few battalions to the Lasne, the woods of Virère and Hubremont, to support their left. So stealthily and cautiously did the Prussians approach Smohain, that both the enemy and Allies seemed astounded upon their debouching from the enclosures.

General Domont's cavalry were still *en potence*, but at a considerable distance from the Prussians, whose advanced batteries opened upon the French cavalry, although at a long range; but this was merely to acquaint Wellington and Napoleon of their arrival, which doubtless alarmed the latter, whilst, by the former, it was listened to with joy.

Domont sent on part of his force to attack the Prussians, and moved forward his line. Some Prussian cavalry passed through the infantry to meet them, and drove back the French advance: the Prussian cavalry were soon obliged to fall back; but, as their infantry were advancing, and their artillery kept up a sharp fire, Domont did not attack. The Prussian battalions, detached to Smohain, cleared the enclosures, and drew up near the French right flank: they were attacked and driven back by a part of Durutte's division; but upon the Prussians reaching the enclosures and hollow-ways, they maintained their ground and kept

up a rattling fire. This was after six o'clock. Napoleon had ordered the 6th corps, under Count de Lobau, to move to the right, and take up a position, where, with six to eight thousand men of all arms, and favoured by the strong ground in front of Plancenoit, he could keep in check thirty thousand of his enemies: at the same time the Old and Middle Guard were advanced into the plain, and occupied the ground vacated by the 6th corps.

Durutte's light troops had been previously reinforced, and made a desperate effort to force back the Nassau-men at Papelotte and Smohain, for the purpose of preventing the junction of Bulow's corps with the Allied left; but, after a sharp and close skirmish, the enemy's intention was frustrated. The Prussian general, observing Lobau's advance, extended his line; his right rested upon Frischermont, and his left upon the wood of Virère. Part of Prince William's cavalry was in reserve. Lobau's corps moved forward; Domont's and Subervie's cavalry remained as a second line. De Lobau's guns soon opened a brisk cannonade upon Bulow's corps, and were answered with equal spirit.

La Haye-Sainte * was again to be attacked, and the west gates soon became the scene of a most dreadful struggle and carnage. Colonel Baring had again applied for a reinforcement and ammunition: the former was sent; but the latter, of which he stood so much in need, was not supplied. The gallant defenders were now cautioned to be sparing of the few cartridges left, and to take deliberate aim at the assailants, who seemed to press on with renewed vigour.

On this occasion, the enemy set fire to the barn, which caused considerable alarm to those on the defensive; but, fortunately, the reinforcement arrived. The Nassau-men, with ther huge camp kettles, which they used as buckets, arrived most opportunely, and Baring, with his officers

* The very dilapidated state of the buildings after the battle is proof, were any wanted, of the furious efforts made by the enemy to obtain the post, and of the determined desperate courage of the little garrison which defended it. The entire edifice was a scene of ravage and devastation. One half of the little door of the barn, taken away and preserved by the proprietor, was perforated by upwards of eighty musket balls.

and men, soon extinguished the flames, but not without the loss of many a brave fellow. At this time a portion of the enemy again succeeded in getting into the little garden, and made an effort to force an entrance by the back door. Swarms of their skirmishers passed the buildings and established themselves immediately under the crest of our position, where they not only found cover from the fire above, but, as before, cut off the communication between the farm and our main line. The 5th and 8th line battalions of the German Legion were led against the assailants; they pressed on at a good pace, the enemy giving ground. A body of cuirassiers was at hand and fell upon the 5th Germans; but these, being supported by a portion of the remnant of Lord Edward Somerset's brigade, suffered but little; the 8th however were dropped upon quite unawares, and nearly all destroyed. Colonel Schroder was wounded mortally; Ensign Moreau, who carried the King's colour, was severely wounded, and the colour carried off by the enemy.

Every arm on the right of our front line was much annoyed by some of the French left batteries, which had been pushed forward. My horse was killed by a roundshot from that direction; I was however soon mounted again on a cuirassier's horse.

At length Lieutenant Louis was ordered to turn two guns upon those on the enemy's left; he soon silenced them, and thus rendered essential service, particularly to us, who being on the right, were completely enfiladed by them. A battery was run up to the bank on the side of the cross-road, about a hundred and fifty yards on the Lion side of where the cross-road leads down towards the north-east angle of the orchard of Hougoumont. The muzzles of the guns rested upon the bank, on a level with the ridge in their front, which screened the carriages and wheels from the enemy's observation and fire. Soon after, a strong body of the enemy's cavalry advanced upon the battery, which reserved its fire until they came within fifty yards, when, with terrific effect, it opened, doubly charged with grape. The space in front of the battery was quickly covered with killed and wounded. The fire of our artillery during the action surpassed everything

of the kind ever before witnessed, frequently making wide roads through the enemy's masses. From our infantry being generally kept recumbent behind the crest of our position and thus screened from the enemy's observation, our gunners suffered most dreadfully from the constant exposure to the direct fire of the French artillery, who at times saw nothing else at which to aim.

From certain movements in the enemy's line, there was reason to expect an attack of infantry towards the right of Alten's division. Part of the King's Dragoon Guards and Blues were moved towards that point. The Cumberland Hanoverian Hussars, posted some distance from the front, were also moved close up to General Halkett's squares; but a few musket-balls whistling about them, and a shell falling into a Nassau square close by, so alarmed them, that they took themselves off. Upon seeing this, Lord Uxbridge sent an aide-de-camp, Captain T. Wildman, to bring them back, but to no purpose, and Uxbridge, deeming his absence long, sent a second messenger after them, Captain H. Seymour, who, finding that the Colonel and his men were anxious to quit the scene of action, took the former by the collar, and nearly shook him out of his saddle; he then inquired for the next in command, but it appeared there was no one: Seymour then laid hold of the bridle of Colonel Hake's horse, to lead him back to his post, hoping that the men would follow, but to no purpose: the Colonel and his regiment preferred going to Brussels in whole skins, to the chance of having them perforated in the field. So strong was their dislike to the smell of gunpowder, that they had no perception of the honours that a gallant bearing might win. The cowards proceeded forthwith to Brussels, spreading a false alarm throughout the journey. The regiment was soon after disbanded, and the Colonel cashiered*.

The expected attacking infantry were now seen in motion on the heights in front of La Belle-Alliance; a body of cuirassiers from the valley under our position near

* In a work of the highest pretensions, I observe that these dastardly hussars are called *Belgians*: let the saddle be put upon the right horse: they were *the Duke of Cumberland's Hanoverian Hussars.*

La Haye-Sainte joined them, keeping a little on their right rear. As they neared the point about where the Lion now stands, Lord Edward Somerset led part of his brigade down to meet them : he was received with a heavy fire ; his men however galloped down upon the head of the column, but, being at this time very much reduced, they could not penetrate it ; they nevertheless checked the enemy. Lord Uxbridge rode up to Tripp's brigade, and after addressing a few words to them, turned round to lead them on : he had scarcely crossed the ridge and begun to descend the slope towards the enemy, when he found that he was alone, no one following him ; upon which he returned to Tripp, expressed himself in severe terms, and rode off in anger. After this, one of the German Light Cavalry regiments was led on, and it succeeded in stopping the enemy, but it was much cut up.

During this time, Wellington, observing that Napoleon's attention was directed towards the Prussians advancing upon his right, and his Grace seeing there was no danger of his own extreme right being disturbed, had ordered Lord Hill to move Chassé's Dutch-Belgian division from Braine-l'Alleud towards the scene of action. Some short time afterwards, the hero of Almaraz and Aroyode-Molinos brought into front line Duplat's German Legion brigade, followed by General Adam's light brigade, which latter took position on the rear slope of our right wing ; those were followed shortly after by Colonel Hugh Halkett's Hanoverians. Altogether these reinforcements with the batteries accompanying them were a sight more reviving to our part of the line than a double share of grog, though even that would have been most welcome. Soon after the Germans had passed us, the steel-jacket cavalry were at them while in motion ; but the Germans, several of whom in advance were riflemen, emptied many a saddle and made many a horse rear, plunge and fall, and ultimately beat off the cuirassiers.

Lord Hill rendered himself most conspicuous by the energy and zeal he displayed, and the efforts he used to support the gallant defenders of Hougoumont, as also to repel the repeated desperate assaults upon our right wing ; thus vigorously assisting the chief, under whom he

had immortalized himself during the Peninsular campaign. Our 23rd Fusileers, who came into front line after Byng's

brigade was advanced to Hougoumont, and suffered severely from the enemy's fire, received an unfriendly visit from some cavalry, whom they eventually disposed of in most gallant style.

At this time part of the Brunswick troops were with us on the right, and Duplat's Germans with part of Halkett's Hanoverians were between the right of the main line and Hougoumont orchard. These, with the troops at the loopholed wall and hedges on the right and along the avenue, were kept wide awake, particularly those under Hepburn in and about the orchard, which must have changed masters at least a dozen times during the day.

Adam was now in our left rear, and his men most anxious to have a blow at their old acquaintances. Their wishes were soon gratified by orders from the Duke in person, to drive back some "fellows," as his Grace always called them, who had crept close up to our ridge, near where the hedge-row is on the road side between the Lion and Hougoumont; they were concealed by the smoke of the crashing fire which they threw into our gunners and front squares. The order was received with joy from the white cravat man whom they were wont to follow, and acknowledged by a hearty cheer from the Lights, who felt gratified that the old order of things was about to be renewed, and that they at Waterloo, as well as through the Peninsula, should take an active part in the battle's front.

His Grace was here again exposed to a shower of leaden hailstones, one of which severely wounded in the shoulder our fire-eating Adjutant-General, Sir Edward Barnes, who sported a gold-embroidered scarlet coat; most of our staff-officers wore blue frock coats in the field.

Adam's fine fellows were much excited, and forward they pressed up the slope, in line, four deep; for some reason, their old acquaintances, the French infantry, would not stay to receive them, but made a retrograde movement down the outer slopes, followed by the brigade, until its right, which was thrown rather forward, was near the corner of the orchard of Hougoumont, and its left at the point where the valley terminates, in right front of the Lion. The brigade was formed of the 71st and two companies of the 95th on the right: the 52nd in squares of wings in the centre, and the second battalion of the 95th on the left. Here, as if to fetch up for lost time, they were continually pounded by the artillery, and charged by cavalry.

Soon after five o'clock, La Haye-Sainte was taken by the enemy, who, led by Ney, and perceiving that the fire of the defenders had greatly slackened, made a rush at the open barn-door, and broke open the west yard-door; some climbed upon the wall and fired down upon our poor fellows, who, for want of cartridges, could not return the fire. After a desperate struggle at the western gate and barn-door, with the sword-bayonet, and butts of

their rifles, they were obliged to retreat to the house, where, in the passage through the house to the garden, the remains of the gallant little garrison, with their spirited commander, made a most determined resistance. They were ultimately obliged to abandon the post altogether, and to fall back upon the main position. This was what the French erroneously called carrying the village of Mont-St.-Jean (full three-quarters of a mile off). We can afford however to be good-tempered at their mistake; for the taking of the *farm-house*, La Haye-Sainte, which was in our front (while Mont-St.-Jean was in our rear), was the only advantage they gained during the battle. It seems that the loss of this post displeased the Duke*. Yet the place was most gallantly defended as long as there was a round of ammunition to use.

While Adam's brigade was in its advanced position, it was frequently charged, and, on one occasion, when in line, the 52nd, directed by the Duke in person, stood firm and received a charge from the French cavalry, but without any effectual result to the enemy. Nor ought our foes to have expected anything else**, as they had not succeeded against any of our skeletons of squares, when they themselves were in their full strength and vigour. There is not a doubt that our gallant enemy and admirer, General Foy, who commanded a division on that great day, and was stationed in the field beyond the orchard of Hougoumont, alludes to this brigade and Maitland's 1st Guards, with Halkett's, when he says:

"We saw these sons of Albion formed upon the plain, between the wood of Hougoumont and the village of Mont-St.-Jean. Death was before them and in their ranks, disgrace in their rear" (and that I hope will ever remain a long day's march). "In this terrible situation, neither the cannon-balls*** of the Imperial Guard, discharged almost at point blank, nor the *victorious*

* See his letter of the 17th August 1815, in the Appendix, No. 11.

** The brigade was above two thousand strong.

*** Although according to appearances those gentry are quite harmless, and might be stopped like a cricket-ball when bounding along, one of them would take off a leg or an arm, in much less time than the most skilful operator.

cavalry of France, could make the least impression on the immovable British Infantry: one might have been almost tempted to fancy that it had rooted itself in the ground, but for the majestic movement* which its battalions commenced some minutes after sun-set, when the approach of the Prussian Army announced to Wellington that he had just achieved the most decisive victory of the age."

We may imagine that those steel-clad gentlemen had some particular pique against the 1st Foot Guards and Halkett's brigade, from the repeated visits they paid them. The lancers also did the same. Whatever was the cause, not a brigade in the line was visited more by the enemy's cavalry than Sir Colin Halkett's†; and they were not forgotten by the Duke, who frequently passed the brigade, it being rather a central point. The Duke at one moment sent Colonel Gordon to Halkett, to inquire what square of his was so much in advance: it was a mass of killed and wounded of the 30th and 73rd, of his brigade, huddled together, which his Grace, through the smoke, had mistaken for a square.

An incident occurred, as related by Siborne, worthy of notice: "It was about six o'clock that Napoleon replied to Ney's demand for fresh infantry, "*Où voulez-vous que j'en prenne? Voulez-vous que j'en fasse?*" ("Where can I get them? Can I make them?") an expression the force of which is rendered sufficiently obvious by the critical circumstances of his position, and clearly proves that his operations had taken an unfavourable turn.

* General Foy, no doubt, alludes to the right-shoulder-forward movement of Adam's brigade, together with the movements of Maitland's and Halkett's brigade, towards the close of the day. Foy had also, before the battle began, declared to the Emperor that he had an infantry opposed to him, which he Foy, had never known to yield.

† Halkett's left 30th and 73rd Regiments, in square, was attacked eleven times by the enemy's cavalry.

The late Lord Harris (then Colonel of the 73rd), in a letter which I have, alludes to the gallant conduct of these two regiments in the following manner: "My impression is that the gallant and enduring stand made by the 30th and 73rd Regiments against *thirteen* charges of cuirassiers and an unceasing discharge of artillery for seven hours, besides the fact of successfully driving the French cavalry away by a charge in square, has not been done sufficient justice to by historians of the battle, with the exception of a French writer." Would that his Lordship had survived to have read my pages!

CHAPTER VI.

La Haye-Sainte strengthened by the enemy, who drive our riflemen from the knoll and sand-pit, and throw a crashing fire upon our front troops, who return it with vigour.—The enemy push forward, between La Haye-Sainte and our position, some guns that fire grape, but are soon dislodged.—Destructive fire of our Rifles upon the Cuirassiers.—Our Guards and Halkett's brigade assailed by skirmishers, who are driven off.—Prussian force in the field.—The Prussians approach Plancenoit.—De Lobau falls back.—Prussian round shot fall at La Belle-Alliance.—The Young Guard sent to Plancenoit.—Blücher informed of Thielmann's corps left at Wavre being vigorously attacked.—Desperate struggle at Plancenoit, which is reinforced by the enemy, when the whole Prussian force is driven back.—Onset follows onset.—The Duke, by aid of his telescope, looks for the Prussians.—Hougoumont continues a scene of carnage.—Our centre suffers dreadfully from the crowds of skirmishers who now press on in swarms.—French battery pushed forward, and dislodged by one of ours.—The 30th and 73rd colours sent to the rear.—The Duke is coolness personified.—The troops murmur to be led on to try the effect of cold steel.—The Prussians keep up a cannonade.—Our line remains firm.—More Prussians swarming along.—Napoleon's doom soon to be sealed.—Imperial Guard formed into columns of attack.—Many of our guns rendered useless.—Disorder in our rear.—Our army much reduced; those left are determined to conquer or perish.—Vivian and Vandeleur's brigades move from the left to the centre, which gives confidence to the few brave fellows remaining.—His Grace observes the enemy forming for attack, and makes preparations to receive the coming storm.—Colonel Freemantle sent in search of the Prussians.—Our centre continues a duelling ground.—Gallant conduct of the Prince of Orange, who is wounded.—The Nassau-men and Brunswickers give way in confusion; Wellington gallops up, and, aided by Vivian, Kielmansegge and other officers, puts all right again.

La Haye-Sainte was no sooner in the power of the French troops, than they received orders to press as much as possible that part of our line, and clear the way for the Imperial Guard.

In order to avail themselves of the advantages of so

valuable a position, they loop-holed the gable-end of the house, erected a scaffold along the garden wall, cut holes through the garden hedge, resembling windows, and threw a force in advance of the garden, which was protected from the fire above by the natural slope, in addition to an artificial bank that abutted upon the natural one, extending from the north-east corner of the garden wall along the roadside to where the monument to Colonel Gordon is erected. This breastwork enabled the enemy to throw a front fire into our riflemen at the knoll and in the sand-hole, as well as an oblique fire into Lambert's and Kempt's brigades along the Wavre road. Those arrangements were scarcely completed, when a rattling fire was thrown among our sand-larks, who, being unable from their position to return it with any effect, took to flight towards their reserve, followed by all our riflemen from the knoll. The enemy immediately sent a force to the knoll and sand-hole, which severely annoyed our 27th: who, until the advance of the whole line, were, with the other troops on that part of the front, kept under a very galling fire; at times, muzzle to muzzle. The French brought two guns round the garden hedge, and, placing them between the north-east angle of the garden wall and our position, threw grape-shot into the 1st, 4th, 27th, 28th, 40th, 79th, and 95th: but, before they had time to fire a second round, a concentrated fire from our riflemen destroyed their gunners: they then pushed on a crowd of skirmishers, who, protected from our fire, crept along the banks, close in upon Alten's, Lambert's and Kempt's troops. As we could not get at them with powder and ball, it was thought advisable to try the effect of steel: Colonel Ompteda led on the 5th German Line; upon which they gave way, and took shelter, as well as they could, round the garden hedge, when a line of cavalry from the hollow rushed upon the Germans; and, as Captain Kincaid of the Rifles observes, "Every man of them was put to death in a short time, except an officer on a little black horse, who went off to the rear like a shot out of a shovel." Some of our light cavalry attempted to rescue the Germans; and our 95th, who had previously pointed their rifles at the Cuirassiers, but had suspended their fire

ST. MARYLEBONE
PUBLIC LIBRARY

LA BELLE-ALLIANCE.

through fear of destroying our own infantry, now let fly and entirely cleared the whole front. Their skirmishers then moved to the left, towards Halkett's brigade and the 1st Guards; the eagle eye of the Duke saw it, and he ordered the Guards to form line and drive the enemy off, which they did, when some Cuirassiers approached, but our lads were in square again. The Cuirassiers moved off, receiving the fire from the squares of the Guards, as well as from those of the 52nd and 95th.

Some time after, the remaining two brigades of Bulow's corps debouched, and forming into columns sent their batteries to the front, which made the Prussian artillery more formidable than that of the French. Blücher's left was making towards Plancenoit, in the right rear of the enemy. At this time, seven o'clock, the Prussian force in the field amounted to nearly 29,000 men and sixty-four guns. Their guns commanded the whole of the French right *en potence;* which, like the Prussian line, was parallel to the Genappe road, and nearly at right angles to their former front. The undulating ground over which the Prussians were advancing rose like an amphitheatre, and their guns in consequence could open from the summit of numerous little heights; whilst at the intervals between the batteries their troops advanced into the plain. Nothing could be more favourable for a force attacking an enemy's flank.

A Prussian battery dislodged a French one on the heights near Chantilly, and taking up the abandoned position, it directed its fire upon the enemy posted between Plancenoit and *La Belle-Alliance.*

The Prussian left was now close approaching the village of Plancenoit which, up to the present period, had not been occupied. The French force being less numerous than the Prussian, Lobau fell back towards the Genappe road, where the Prussian round-shot was now thickly falling upon both sides of La Belle-Alliance; near which Napoleon had remained during the greater part of the day. The only reserve he now had was the infantry of the Imperial Guard, and the pressure upon his right flank was so great, that he was obliged to send the eight battalions of the Young Guard, with their divisional and two

twelve-pounder reserve batteries, under General Duhesme, to the village of Plancenoit, as the only means of preventing the Prussians from getting in the French rear.

At this time Blücher received intelligence that his 3rd corps, which had been left at Wavre as a rear-guard to check the enemy's corps under Grouchy, had been attacked by a superior force and obliged to retire*. Notwithstanding such intelligence might have shaken the firmest nerves, nothing changed the purpose of the indomitable veteran. Blücher saw clearly that the field upon which he was now engaged was the spot where the fate of the campaign would be decided. He therefore sent orders to Thielmann to hold out as well as he could; and ordered his left wing to move upon Plancenoit, and to get possession of it, if possible.

Duhesme, with the Young Guard, had arrived at the village and made his dispositions. As the Prussians neared Plancenoit, they were received with a stinging fire of musketry from the French skirmishers, and some French guns opened upon the advancing columns, but did not arrest their progress; they gallantly pressed on, took three guns, and got possession of the churchyard, a strong position, which shortly after they were compelled to abandon, though not without making a most resolute defence. They rallied near the village, and being reinforced, advanced to make another assault: this being observed by Napoleon, he sent General Morand with two battalions of the Old Guard and two twelve-pounder batteries, and shortly after General Pelet, with another battalion of the Guard and a reserve battery: this force, in conjunction with Lobau's line on their left, attacked and routed the whole Prussian force, pushing them back upon their first position on the opposite heights. This convinced Napoleon that Blücher was not up in sufficient force to make an effective effort against his right flank, and he could, therefore, hold the Prussians in check without making any change in his line of battle opposed to Wellington.

* See Chapter X., Grouchy's Report, and the English, Prussian, and French official accounts.

Onset now followed onset in rapid succession, and before one assault was met and repulsed, another was prepared and pressing on.

His Grace, when he observed the diminished numbers of his brave troops, presenting still the same fearless attitude, felt there must be a limit to human endurance, and frequently turned his telescope in the direction where he expected the Prussian reinforcements to arrive, who were to cooperate more immediately with his left.

Hougoumont, as has been stated, had been repeatedly attacked: the struggle for its possession was still most obstinate and sanguinary; the large orchard and wood continued to be the scene of a dreadful carnage. The enemy generally out-flanked our men upon their left; and at times stealing along under the east hedge from the south-east angle of the orchard, opened a flank fire upon them, when driven through the north hedge near our friendly hollow-way; but whenever our foes attempted to cross the orchard near the east garden wall, the Coldstream sent a galling flank fire into them. Hougoumont had been reinforced by the 2nd Line and light companies of Duplat's brigade, as well as by the advance guard battalion of Brunswickers, who, together with the Guards and the remainder of the Nassau-men and Hanoverian riflemen, drove the enemy out of the orchard into the wood.

During the time Duplat's brigade was in its advanced position, it suffered from the French light troops: many of the officers were killed or wounded; Duplat was killed.

Skirmishing had gone on briskly at the farms of Papelotte, La Haye, the hamlet of Smohain, and along our left, where the want of ammunition was so great that the enemy pressed close up to the hedge, driving in our skirmishers*: but they were soon driven back, when a fresh supply arrived.

From the time that La Haye-Sainte had been taken by the enemy, the attacks upon our centre were carried on with the greatest desperation. The French crowded in

*It is not easy to give a satisfactory reason why the enemy's infantry skirmishers were allowed to press so closely up to our position and inflict such severe losses upon our gunners and infantry, when our cavalry could have driven them off or destroyed them.

swarms round the knoll and sand-hole, and behind the artificial and road-side banks, which formed excellent breastworks for the advanced skirmishers. These, by laying their muskets on the bank at the level of the plain, could sweep it in all directions. Our advance, at times, moved forward and dislodged them; but they returned on the falling back of our troops. This fire was vigorously replied to by Lambert's and Kempt's brigades, and Pack's Royals. Ompteda's brigade was reduced to a mere handful of men; Kielmansegge's was in a similar condition: in fact Alten's division had dwindled away to a weak brigade. The remains of Halkett's brigade were from the first formed into two weak squares. No portion of the line was more attacked both by infantry and cavalry, or more cannonaded than Alten's division. He himself was severely wounded. The 73rd, one of his regiments, was for a time commanded by a subaltern (Lieutenant Stewart). Pack's brigade was reduced to a skeleton, and had, by forming column, wheeling into line, and by edging and moving to its right, got from the left close to the Genappe road, a little in rear of where stood the so-called "Wellington tree." Adam's brigade, since it was brought into action, had been subjected to so furious a cannonade and repeated cavalry attacks, that it was deemed necessary to draw it behind the position. On one occasion a French horse-battery was pushed forward near the south-east angle of the orchard of Hougoumont, where it opened upon the brigade: but our batteries on the ridge concentrated their fire upon it, and drove it off. Our artillery-men cheered. I witnessed the great effect produced by some rockets which were thrown from the valley upon the French horse. Our batteries had been most successful on this part of the line in checking and destroying the enemy's cavalry.

It must have been evident to Napoleon that, notwithstanding the battle had been raging for more than seven hours, the victory which he had calculated upon early in the morning was yet to be gained: although the day was far advanced, he showed no despair, but continued to feed the fight with fresh victims. The result of the operations, up to this time, had been most destructive to both sides;

more particularly so to our gallant foes, who, from acting on the offensive throughout, were frequently much exposed to the close and direct fire of our batteries in advancing to the attack and retiring to reform, after each successive repulse. Our troops everywhere maintained a degree of cool forbearance and courage, which none but British soldiers could show under such trying circumstances. About half-past seven P.M. the colours of the 30th and 73rd were sent to the rear, to the satisfaction of many; the Colonel of the latter regiment, the late Lord Harris, who was wounded soon after, taking the 73rd's colours from the officer, gave them in charge of a sergeant, to carry to the rear.

The enemy's cavalry, who were now nearly sobered, would come up singly, and fire their carbines at the squares. Their horse artillery often galloped up, unlimbered, when crash! crash! came the grape into Halkett's squares, making gaps which it was admirable to see the fine fellows fill up, and that without orders. Whenever the Duke came, which at this momentous period was often, there was a low whisper in the ranks, "Here's the Duke!" and all was steady as on parade. No matter what the havoc and destruction might be, the Duke was always the coolest man there: in the words of an eye-witness of this bloody scene, the Duke was coolness personified*. It really appeared that the more desperate the fight, the more determined were the few brave fellows that remained to hold their ground; yet often would a murmur escape them, such as, "This is thundering murderous work! why don't we go into them?.... Let us give them the cold steel," etc., etc. But such murmurs were soon hushed, and again were displayed those traits of unyielding passive courage, the grandest, the most sublime characteristics of the British soldier. The troops evinced in their resignation a discipline unparalleled in European armies. Though confident in their chiefs and themselves, their foes were not less so: a French Cuirassier officer,

* All those who were near his Grace, and had full opportunity of observing him during the most critical and trying moments, agree in asserting that it was impossible to learn from his countenance, voice or gesture, whether the affair in hand were trifling or important, quite safe, or extremely dangerous.

a prisoner in Halkett's left square, replied, in a surly and snappish tone, to an officer of the 30th who asked him what force Bonaparte had, "You will see directly, sir."

It was now past seven o'clock. The Prussians kept up a distant cannonade, and skirmished with the French right *en potence*, seeking a favourable opportunity to make a more powerful attack with the fresh troops that were then seen advancing. These war-breathing bands, led by Blücher in person, full of determination, sure to strike home with the whole force of their arm, were at length seen streaming along in swarms, extending round Napoleon's right wing, and menacing his rear. The Allied line stood firm and unbroken, the day was fast waning, and Napoleon began to manifest impatience, and felt much anxiety for the result of the battle, and he evidently must have imagined that a desperate effort to break our centre could alone prevent the defeat, which the arrival of the Prussians in such force must render inevitable. Thus situated, he had no alternative but to rush into destruction or success. The political existence and future destiny of this renowned chief were fast drawing to a close; he could not reasonably anticipate assistance from Grouchy; therefore he at once resolved, as a *last resource*, to attempt to force the Allied position with his devoted Guards, that immovable phalanx which, in the greatest emergencies, had invariably stood as the rallying point and rampart of his army. Count Drouot was ordered to move forward into the valley (in front of and between La Belle-Alliance and Hougoumont enclosures) the remaining twelve battalions of the Old and Middle Guard, and form them into two columns of attack and a reserve. With these Napoleon decided upon making what proved his final struggle, directing their advance between La Haye-Sainte and Hougoumont, upon the Allied right centre, undoubtedly impressed with the idea that an overwhelming mass of fresh and chosen troops must succeed against an enemy shattered and reduced by repeated and furious attacks, and a ravaging cannonade.*

* It appeared throughout the day that Napoleon was determined to exhaust our troops, the expense of which was to him only a *secondary* consideration.

Four battalions of the Middle Guard, in mass of battalion columns, a favourite plan of the French, and formed left in front into one column of attack, were to advance towards a point, a little to the Allied right of where the Lion now stands, then occupied by Maitland's brigade (the 2nd and 3rd battalions of the 1st British Foot Guards), and on their left by Halkett's British brigade whose right was the 69th and 33rd, and his left the 30th and 73rd regiments. Four more battalions of the Middle Guard with two of the Old Guard (chiefly chasseurs), *en échelon*, upon their left rear, formed a second column of attack, lower down the valley. The other two battalions of the Old Guards remained in reserve nearly opposite La Belle-Alliance, right and left; and in rear of them were drawn up in reserve the remains of the splendid cavalry force with which the Emperor had been making such desperate but fruitless attacks on our position. These constituted his last reserve. The attacking columns were to be supported by the remains of D'Erlon's corps on their right, and Reille's corps on the left. Those movements along the French position indicated that a decisive blow, which the situation of the battle now rendered inevitable, was about to be directed against our centre; it was soon discovered, by the well sustained order and compactness of the columns, and the dark waving forest of bear's-skin caps, that our prowess would be tested by the redoubted Imperial Guard.

At this period of the action, many of our guns stood abandoned in position: some rendered useless by the enemy's fire, others had the muzzles bent down from the excessive heat, some were left for want of materials to load them; many touch-holes melted away, when officers were seen applying paper with a small hole in which to place the fuze, and thus prevent its dropping into the touch-hole: numerous gunners were driven off by the enemy. Our confidence in the Duke was unbounded, notwithstanding that our army was much exhausted and reduced. Disorder and confusion continued in our rear: the roads were crowded with broken carriages, baggage, wounded officers, soldiers, dismounted dragoons, and trains of followers from the combined army; more

particularly the foreigners, many of whom gave as a reason for abandoning the field, that Napoleon and his legions were invincible, he would certainly be victorious, and that it was quite absurd to contend against them. In fact, what with the killed, wounded, those in attendance, and others who had gone to the rear through fear, our fighting army, towards the close of the day, became reduced to a handful of men, a mere wreck of its former self. It is on record that upwards of twelve thousand had sought refuge in the wood of Soigne whose desertion imposed great hardships on those who gallantly remained to achieve so glorious a victory. These were resolved to conquer or to perish on this sanguinary field, and by none was this feeling more powerfully manifested than by the few remaining in Sir Colin Halkett's brigade. They were often heard to exclaim, "This is thundering murderous work: we shall see which will stand killing longest."

Vivian, who had been all day on the left of our line, observing the advance, towards his position, of part of the Prussian cavalry of General Roder, attached to the 1st corps under General Zieten, and being aware that fresh cavalry was wanted on the right, put his brigade in motion. He was soon met by Lord Uxbridge who felt pleased that the Duke's wishes had been anticipated. Vandeleur, who was also on the left, was ordered to follow Vivian. The right regiment, the 10th Hussars, was posted by Lord Uxbridge about a hundred yards in rear of the junction of the cross-road (near the Lion:) the 18th Hussars on their left stretching towards the Genappe road, behind the remains of Alten's division, and the 1st German Hussars were in second line. After posting Vivian, Uxbridge joined Vandeleur, whom he posted parallel with the Nivelles road, the 11th on the right, the 16th next, and on the left the remains of the 12th Light Dragoons, in rear of Adam's, Maitland's and Halkett's brigade; he then returned to Vivian. In order to draw his own conclusions, his Lordship dismounted, and, unattended, advanced down the slope to try and get a view of the enemy who were hidden by the smoke. Vivian rode after him and begged him not to place himself in such imminent danger; on which he returned, saying that he was of

Vivian's opinion, that it would be best to wait an opportunity to attack.

The opportune arrival of the fresh cavalry upon this part of our line gave in no small degree confidence to the shattered remains of brave fellows who were left to defend the front. The exceedingly small force which really defended the crest of our line on this terrible day is almost incredible, and their conduct beyond all praise. They not only stood the brunt of the strife, but upon their steadiness and determination depended entirely the holding of the position. Uxbridge returned to the Duke, who was at a short distance to the right, watching the formation of heavy columns on our right of La Belle-Alliance; they were preparing the coming storm.

> "Twas now the chieftain's soul was mighty proved,
> That in the shock of charging hosts, unmoved,
> Amidst confusion, horror, and despair,
> Examined all the dreadful scenes of war;
> In peaceful thought the field of death surveyed;
> To fainting squadrons sent the timely aid;
> Inspired repulsed battalions to engage,
> And taught the doubtful battle where to rage."

His Grace dispatched Colonel Freemantle in search of the Prussians, who were expected to join the left of our line, and to request Zieten, their chief, to send on a part of his force to strengthen some weak parts of the front. Zieten did not feel himself authorized to comply with the Duke's request, but said that his whole force would soon be up.

Numerous applications reached the Duke for support and reinforcements or to be relieved by the second line, as divisions, brigades and regiments had dwindled away to skeletons and handfuls of men. The only reply was, "They must hold their ground to the last man." Sir Guy Campbell delivered that answer to the gallant remains of Pack's brigade, and the Duke told Sir Colin Halkett that there must not be the least symptom of falling back, as everything depended on the steadiness of the front troops.

Frequently, as the Duke passed the men, he heard murmurs, such as, "Are we to be massacred here? Let us go at them, let us give them *Brummagum!*" *i.e.*, the bayonet; and he would calmly reply, "Wait a little longer, my lads; you shall have at them presently."

The ammunition was nearly exhausted, when fortunately an artillery cart galloped along, and dropped some casks into the squares: this raised their spirits and made them feel more satisfied.

The Duke, finding he must depend entirely on his own resources to ward off the blow about to be struck by his antagonist, made such dispositions as his means would allow. It was indeed high time to strain every nerve to strengthen and defend the point where the fiercest storm of battle was about to burst, and repel the last and most desperate struggle, now ready to be made. Maitland's and Halkett's right was advanced: the Brunswick battalions on the right were to move into the space between Halkett's British and Kruse's Nassau brigades. Chassé's Dutch-Belgian division was to cross the Nivelles road, and form, D'Aubremé's on the right, and Ditmers' on the left, in rear of Adam's, Maitland's, and Halkett's brigades. The remains of the Allied cavalry, except Merle's brigade, were in rear of the position on the right of the Genappe road, and most of our infantry were deployed into four-deep lines, and for shelter lay recumbent on the ground behind the crest of the ridge. About this time a French officer of carabineers* rode into the right of the 52nd Regiment as a deserter, and announced to Major Blair** and Colonel Sir A. Fraser, that Napoleon was about to attack us at the head of his Imperial Guard: this was made known to the Duke. Napoleon, it appeared, was marshalling the Imperial Guard for the approaching attack: of this his Grace was well aware.

The skirmishers in advance of their columns about La Haye-Sainte, the knoll and sand-pit, and along the valley right and left, threw out a rattling fire for the purpose of

* I met this French officer on the field in 1844; he was a Captain in the 2nd Carabineers, or brass-clad cuirassiers; the reason he gave for not coming over to us till the eleventh hour, was that he expected a number of his regiment to desert with him.

** See Colonel Hunter Blair's letter, Appendix, No. VII.

harassing and weakening our line, in order to clear the way for the grand attack by the Imperial Guard; this fire was vigorously replied to by our troops, who were partially covered from the enemy's fire by the hedge-row and banks on this part of the front. Our gallant 27th, upon the bank at the junction of the roads, was still much exposed. Our 95th Rifles and the 4th Foot were extended along the Wavre road. The 40th, 79th, 28th and 1st Royals were in line behind the rear hedge. The fire increased, and it appeared as if all would be borne down before it. The banks on the road side, the garden wall, the knoll and sand-pit swarmed with skirmishers, who seemed determined to keep down our fire in front; those behind the artificial bank seemed more intent upon destroying the 27th, who at this time, it may literally be said, were lying dead in square, their loss after La Haye-Sainte had fallen was awful, without the satisfaction of having fired a shot; many of our troops in rear of the ridge were similarly situated. A British officer, who was an eye-witness of the gallant conduct of the 27th, says, "If ever the Sovereign give them another motto, it should be, *Muzzle to muzzle*; for so they fought at Waterloo."

Efficient artillery upon this part of the line we had none; thus the enemy again brought up some guns near the corner of La Haye-Sainte garden hedge, and placed them so that their muzzles were on a level with our ridge, from whence they rapidly dealt out grape upon Kielmansegge's two squares, completely smashing them, until they, like the rest, were reduced to a mere clump of men. The artillery and musketry fire was increasing. The skirmishers pressing on, and their drums beating, foretold the advance of columns to the charge. Upon this, the Prince of Orange ordered two battalions of the Nassau brigade under General Kruse to advance, and gallantly placed himself at their head: the Prince was struck by a musket-ball in the left shoulder, and the command of this part of our line devolved on Count Kielmansegge. The Nassau-men were giving way, when the five battalions of Brunswick infantry moved into the interval between Halkett and Kruse: but, before they were in position, they were received by such a stinging fire from the French skirmishers,

and crashing fire of grape from their artillery, and became so enveloped in smoke, that they could not get into order until they were in close contact with the enemy. This vigorous attack caused the part of Alten's division on Halkett's left, with the Nassau-men and Brunswickers, to give way, and fall back under the crest of the ridge. Now came really the tug of war, the poise or balance of the battle.

At this critical moment Wellington galloped to the spot, and addressing himself to the Brunswickers succeeded by the electrifying influence of his voice and presence in rallying the discomfited columns. Lieutenant-Colonel Sir Alexander Gordon was mortally wounded on this occasion. By the example and encouragement of the commanding officers, the other brigades were also rallied and formed. The Duke went off hastily to the right again.

The battle had been now raging for nearly eight hours, and not a square had been broken, nor had the enemy gained more than one advantage, viz. : the capture of La Haye-Sainte, which was through one of those mischances in war which often mar the best planned arrangements. But those continued furious attacks had not been met and repulsed without a most severe loss to the troops who had stood the brunt of the battle, and had been so long exposed to a murderous cannonade.

CHAPTER VII.

Napoleon advances his Imperial Guard; gives it up to Ney.—The Emperor addresses his men for the last time.—Blücher's guns blazing away, the enemy replies.—Napoleon circulates a false report.—The French Guards about to attack men who, like themselves, had never been beaten.—Tremendous roar of artillery.—Vandersmissen's brigade of guns arrives.—The right or leading column of the Imperial Guard, on ascending the tongue of ground, suffers dreadfully from our double-charged guns, which it appears to disregard.—Ney's horse killed.—The attacking column crowns the ridge, well supported.—"*Up, Guards, make ready!*"—The British Guards and Halkett's brigade, with Bolton's and Vandersmissen's batteries, open fire upon the head of the assailing column, which it returns.—Gallantry of Sir Colin Halkett.—The enemy in confusion, charged by our Guards and Halkett's 30th and 73rd Regiments.—The first French column, after displaying the most heroic courage, gives way in disorder.—The second attacking column approaching, suffers from our batteries.—Our Guards ordered to retire, get into disorder, which is soon set right again.—Halkett's brigade in great confusion, but soon recovers.—D'Aubremé's Netherlanders in the greatest disorder.—Our batteries, and the Guards open fire upon the head of the left attacking column, whilst the 52nd and Rifles assail its front and left flank; the French return the fire with vigour.—The crisis.—The enemy in confusion, charged in flank, gives way.—Pursued by Adam's brigade.—Vivian's Hussars launched forward upon the enemy's reserves; their disposition.—General disposition of the Prussian and French armies.

Vivian came to this part of the line about a quarter before eight P.M. The enemy's skirmishers in crowds had again pressed on to our front, which, from its reduced state, was once more giving way. A battalion of the Brunswickers was retiring, having expended all its ammunition. The Nassau-men were falling back in mass upon the horses heads of the 10th Hussars, and, as Sir Hussey Vivian has since told me, had the 10th not been there, they would have retreated. Captain Shakspeare of the 10th was with Sir Hussey, and they both did their utmost to encourage them. Vivian says that, in justice to many of their officers, he must state that they endeavoured to stop the men; he saw

one take a drummer by the collar, and make him beat the rally. The left of the division now pressed on, led by Kielmansegge. Those on the right took it up, as well as the Brunswick and Nassau-men, their drums beating, Vivian, his aide-de-camp and many of his officers cheering them on, whilst the hussars followed in support; the French and their artillery falling back before them.

> "One crowded hour of glorious strife
> Is worth an age of peaceful life;
> 'Tis thus the soldier hastes along,
> And faces death amidst the throng."

It was during this desperate effort of the enemy that the the two attacking columns of the Imperial Guard*, amongst whom the most unbounded enthusiasm reigned, proudly led the van, and advanced *en échelon* right in front from the valley, between La Belle-Alliance and the enclosures of Hougoumont. The first or leading column was led by Napoleon in person, until the front files came abreast of where the highroad is cut through the bank beyond the orchard of La Haye-Sainte, a prominent point about two hundred yards to their left of the Genappe road which they left obliquely on their right; here the Emperor gave them in charge of Ney. When the Guards passed before him, he, for the last time, addressed them a few words of encouragement, but, from the noise, the words could not be heard, and Napoleon, in a significant manner, pointed to our position, when the shouts of "*Vive l'Empereur! Vive Napoléon! En avant!*" rent the air; those war cries excited a phrenzy of ardour as his devoted followers pressed on to death and destruction.

* This force was never employed but in cases of great emergency. Had it been brought forward earlier and before the Prussians arrived, deployed into line out of range of our musketry, and supported by cavalry before that arm was so much cut up, certainly Napoleon would have stood a better chance. No doubt the attack ought to have been made earlier, or not at all.

The Duke says, "Had they forced our position, instead of taking advantage of it and pressing on they must have turned round to face the Prussians, who were at that time in great force pressing the enemy's right and rear."

Looking at the relative situations of Plancenoit, Mont-St.-Jean, and the French Army, reckless as Napoleon had doubtless then become, it is still surprising he made the attack.

At this moment Blücher's artillery was blazing away upon the French right *en potence*, who returned the compliment, but not in full value. The firing was distinctly heard by Napoleon and his troops ; and being apprehensive that it might damp their courage, he sent General Labédoyère through the line, with the false report,* that it was Grouchy's guns that had fallen upon the Prussian rear, and it only required a little firmness to complete the victory to which they were advancing.

The sanguinary drama was now, with the long and trying day, fast drawing to a close. The Emperor's Guards, their country's pride, they who had never turned their backs on foe or fled the battle field, were, for the first time, about to attack men who, like themselves, acknowledged no victor ; the unconquered were to measure their prowess with men who had never been vanquished, the world waiting with anxious expectation the result of this memorable day. The Imperial Guard, led by the undaunted Ney, "*Le Brave des Braves*," advanced towards a point occupied by the first brigade of British Foot Guards and the 5th or Halkett's British brigade. The Guards were lying down, for cover from the shower of round and grape shot and shells thrown amongst them by the French batteries. The enemy's advance was, as usual, preceded by skirmishers and covered by a tremendous fire of artillery, although, at this time, considerably diminished, many of their guns having been rendered useless. The French Guards were well supported on their right by D'Erlon's infantry columns, especially by those of Donzelot's division, who prolonged this attack to the Genappe road against the Brunswickers, Nassau troops, and the rest of Alten's division. About this time, Vandersmissen's Dutch-Belgian brigade of guns most opportunely came in between the intervals of Halkett's brigade. Reille's columns on the left pressed on towards Hougoumont, which again became the scene of a severe struggle ; Bachelu's division advanced on their right of its enclosures, and D'Erlon's columns *en échelon* pushed forward on their right of La Haye-Sainte. As the leading

* See the Prince de la Moscowa's letter to the Duc d'Otrante, Appendix, No. V., p. 253.

column of the Imperial Guard began to ascend the tongue of ground leading to the spot where the Lion now stands, it suffered most severely from the destructive fire of our right batteries, of which, from being ranged *en échelon*, every efficient gun played into the exposed long flank of the Imperial column with double charges of round, canister, case, or grape-shot. By this murderous fire the French ranks were most awfully ravaged, and they appeared to wave like high standing corn blown by sudden gusts of wind, from the terrific effect of each discharge: while caps and muskets might, at times, be seen flying in the air. Ney had his horse killed under him, and gallantly led along on foot; at his side General Friant was wounded severely, and General Michel mortally. To men enthusiastic, who felt certain they were advancing to a glorious victory, this was no check, and the Imperial Guard pursued its onward course with a firm step. The veterans of Jena, Wagram, and Austerlitz had, by their invincible prowess, decided many a battle, and their progress could only be arrested by death or severe wounds.

When the head of the column neared the line of the Allies, it escaped the terrific fire of our right batteries, while at the same moment their own batteries ceased firing; a crowd of skirmishers rushed on and opened a stinging fire upon our artillery-men, who soon drove them back upon the columns by a discharge of grape, canister and case-shot: double charges were poured into the head of the enemy's columns from Bolton's guns (now commanded by Napier), and Vandersmissen's batteries: the front of the enemy appeared to stand still, from the men being mowed down as they laboured up the slopes, while their rear seemed pressing on. The Imperial Guard at length succeeded in crowning the ridge, upon which the French saw nothing but the batteries; they descried through the smoke some cocked hats, but little imagined that one of them covered the head of the illustrious Duke, who was shortly to acquire a last and crowning laurel, and that the sun of Napoleon was to set with the one just retiring from their view on the field of Waterloo.

The enemy pressed on until within about fifty yards of Halkett's brigade, and the British Foot Guards, who were lying down, quietly awaiting the band of veteran heroes. Wellington then gave the words, "Up, Guards, make ready*!" and ordered General Maitland to attack. They rose in line four deep, and appeared to the French as if they had sprung out of the earth; whilst the French Grenadiers, with their high bearskin caps and red plumes, looked like giants bearing down upon them. Our Guards and Halkett's right, the 69th and 33rd, the gallant Halkett waving the latter regiment's colour in their front, advanced a few paces and threw in a tremendous volley, which was followed up by independent file firing, rapidly and steadily delivered. A stream of musketry and grape-shot was maintained with such coolness and precision that the whole front of the enemy's column was shaken: it was impossible to be otherwise; from four to five hundred of them were killed or wounded. This most efficacious fire dreadfully shattered the Imperial ranks, and stemmed their further progress, the dreadful carnage still continuing with unabated fury. The French Officers, waving their swords, and with shouts and words of encouragement, attempted to deploy and extend their front. But for this it was too late, the continued cross-fire which assailed them drove the foremost of the enemy back on their mass. Many in the midst of the column fired over the heads of their comrades, and their confusion became greater every moment.**

* "Up, Guards, and at them!" or, "Up, Guards, make ready!" what an idea of mutual confidence between the general and his men does that simple order convey!

No haranguing, which, if it excites the soldiers, also expresses a doubt of their exertions: nothing of that kind was considered necessary, but a command, which, from its very simplicity, shows the entire conviction, in the mind of him who gave it, that it would be most effectually obeyed.

** A column or columns advancing to an attack, although steady as on parade, on nearing the line of a cool determined enemy, must be quickly shattered by the converging fire, which would drop their leading and flank files, the only men that can really use their muskets; confused by different words of command from various officers, often enveloped in smoke and crowded together, the pressure is such that every movement augments disorder and confusion. The imposing advance of large masses has often intimidated an enemy, notwithstanding

Our adversary's desperate situation being instantly perceived by the Duke, his Grace ordered the charge: Lord Saltoun, who had joined from Hougoumont, called out, "Now's the time, my boys!" Our Guards and Halkett's left advanced with a loud cheer to the charge, the latter against a column which, on nearing our position inclined to its right from the rear of the leading column, and moved *en échelon*, steady as on parade, through the hollow on its right of the tongue of ground, where it was protected from the direct fire of our right batteries. They gallantly advanced with a noble and admirable bearing: officers in front, arms sloped, drums beating the *pas de charge*, and between them and on their flanks their brass guns loaded with grape. When within ninety yards of Halkett's left, they halted, carried arms as if to salute, and round wheeled their guns, down went their port-fires, and crash came the grape, accompanied by a volley, into the 30th and 73rd Regiments, who instantly returned the fire and came to the charge. Before the sharp report had died away, Vandersmissen's brigade of guns, double-charged with grape, went Bang! bang! bang! right through the Imperial column: this appeared to rend it asunder, and it began to give way and disperse.*

they are only really formidable in the imagination, until deployed into line, during which evolution, a good volley, resolutely followed up by the application of the cold steel, would overthrow the best troops that ever pulled a trigger.

The Duke says: "Napoleon did not manœuvre at all; he just moved forward in the old style in columns, and was driven off in the old style." *Letter to Lord Beresford*, July 21, 1815, in the Appendix, No. II, p. 218.)

I will not go so far as to say that moving forward in any other formation would have gained them the battle, but I do think the old style of advancing in columns did not give them a chance.

* From the circumstance of the columns of the Imperial Guard making their attack at the point of our line which ran curving forward, they must have become, on crowning the Allied position, exposed to a cross-fire of all arms, which may be thus described:

Halkett's left and Vandersmissen's batteries formed the left of the curve whilst the immediate right of it consisted of Halkett's right, our Guards and Napier's battery, whose right was brought rather forward; thus the fires were

Our Guards were pursuing the discomfited enemy into the valley, when the left or second attacking column of the Imperial Guard was observed closely pressing on, undismayed by the defeat of their first column. To avoid being taken in flank, orders were given to the British Guards to go about and resume their original position, but the word was misunderstood, and they fell into confusion; however, notwithstanding the two battalions were mixed pell-mell together, getting the command on recrossing the ridge, "Halt, front, form!" they instantly fronted and formed four deep, and told off in companies of forties. Halkett's left, which had charged, on getting clear of the smoke, saw the enemy broken and going off in disorder; loud and deep were the execrations bestowed upon them for not waiting to meet the retaliating vengeance, now ready to be inflicted for our slaughtered comrades. After the charge, the whole brigade got mixed together, and was for a few minutes in great confusion, occasioned by a terrific fire of musketry and grape-shot, the murderous effects of which so disordered Halkett's right that they gave way, and thus clashed with their left who were retiring; this caused confusion which fortunately, however, speedily ceased, for a cry was heard, "Form square to resist cavalry *!" and a cheer burst forth from the 73rd. Major Kelly, an officer of that regiment, but on the staff, having perceived the confusion and consequent danger,

diagonal, that is, the two fires evidently crossed. It is therefore not astonishing that the veterans of a hundred fights gave way under this, to use their own words, *effroyable* (dreadful) cross-fire upon both front and flank.

* Had the enemy's cavalry really been at hand, the remaining few fine fellows under Halkett must have been annihilated. This confusion and giving way, together with that on the immediate right, at about the same time, and at so critical a juncture, might have caused the most serious consequences; but, thanks to the zeal and energy of the superior officers, as well as to the coolness, alacrity and discipline of our troops, they soon re-formed with much steadiness and regularity, and, aided by Vandersmissen's and Bolton's iron hail from their double-charged guns, the withering fire of Adam's light-bobs upon the enemy's left flank, together with that of our Guards upon their front, our struggle terminated most satisfactorily.

resolved to remain with his men, they having no officer of rank left to command them. During this most desperate assault, D'Aubremé's Netherlanders, who formed three large squares in the immediate rear, also fell into the greatest disorder; Vandeleur galloped forward, and with some of his own officers, and those of the Dutch-Belgians, did all in his power to restore order and encourage the men to hold their position. Colonel Morice (69th Regiment) was killed, and Sir Colin Halkett wounded, when the command of his brigade devolved on Colonel Elphinstone, who, when it had reformed, posted the left of the brigade at the hedge-row, where the road curves forward (near where the Lion now stands); and advanced the right anew* to protect the left flank of our guards against an attack of Donzelot's troops, who were again pushing on.

The left of our guards was brought slightly forward, to be parallel with the left or second attacking column of the French Guards,** who, passing the eastern boundary of Hougoumont obliquely on their left, were saluted, *en passant*, by Hepburn's skirmishers. Notwithstanding this, they pursued their onward course with the greatest sang-froid through the valley, towards the spot where their first column was so severely engaged: our artillery on the ridge, from the Nivelles road to the curve in our line, was in full play upon them: the fire of our guns fell with ruinous precision upon the dense mass, and made them suffer dreadfully: but the men who had often, in a doubtful field, wrested victory from the obstinate foe, advanced firmly, their front and flank, as usual, covered by a numerous body of daring skirmishers, the smoke of whose rattling fire concealed at times the advance of the column. The fire of our guns was so severe that some Cuirassiers were sent to charge the batteries: this they did, and succeeded in driving the gunners away. They also drove in the skirmishers of Adam's brigade: upon which, a squadron of the 23rd Light Dragoons was sent down into

* Their advance proves that this momentary confusion but little affected them.

** A portion of this force might have been advantageously employed against us with their cavalry. Husbanding them so long, was, I suspect, an error of no small magnitude.

the hollow near the orchard of Hougoumont. The Cuirassiers advancing again, the 23rd, under Lieutenant Banner, charged them in flank, and drove them back upon their infantry columns, whose fire turned our dragoons about. They galloped back towards our lines, followed by some cuirassiers, most of whom, as well as their other cavalry, had, upon the advance of the Imperial Guard, been drawn off and rallied on their own position between La Belle-Alliance and Hougoumont. Our officers on this part of the line were intently observing the movements of the enemy's column; and our few fine fellows at the guns, disregarding the fire from the enemy, played incessantly with deadly aim into the close deep masses of infantry, changing, as the distance diminished, from round to grape and canister, and to double charges.

As the column neared the ridge, the French became impatient under this destructive cannonade; and their skirmishers rushed forward, prolonging the attack to Donzelot's division on their right, which, in a line of battalion columns, with their guns between them and on their flanks, and preceded by a crowd of daring skirmishers, were again assaulting the remains of Alten's division as above related. Our gunners, under this close and severely-telling fire, could not long stand to their guns, but either lay down beneath them, or dropped behind the ridge, an expedient to which our artillery-men had frequent recourse during the day. Some brave fellows now and then would hastily load and fire, and again seek shelter. D'Aubremé's and Vandeleur's brigades sustained some casualties by this column's fire.

General Adam, and Colonel Sir John Colborne of the 52nd (of the unmatched Peninsular school), had been watching the enemy's columns, and the latter (a real fire-eater), upon his own responsibility, brought forward the right shoulder of his regiment, placing it across the oft-mentioned bit of hedge-row, and nearly parallel to the left flank of the attacking columns.

Thus was executed, with judgment, promptitude and spirit, worthy of the high character of the corps and its commander, a movement, which eventually enveloped the enemy's column in an angle, at the apex of which was a

battery, whose double-charged guns soon carried death and destruction through the mass, whilst a rapid and continued rolling fire of musketry assailed its front and flanks.

The Duke having seen the Guards placed in their position, rode a little to the right, and observing the 52nd in a favourable situation, sent to Sir Henry Clinton to move forward the rest of Adam's brigade to charge the Imperial Guard, who with drums beating and deafening shouts of *Vive l'Empereur!* now crowned the summit of the position. The fire of Napier's and Vandersmissen's batteries, and of the British Guards, opened on them, but still they gallantly pressed forward, as did also the columns of Donzelot upon Alten's division; and the rest of d'Erlon's columns *en échelon*, on their right of La Haye-Sainte, moved forward towards Lambert's, Kempt's and Best's brigades. The fate of the battle seemed to quiver on the beam, when the 52nd in its complete four-deep line, previously screened from the enemy's view by the crest of our ridge, moved down in the most compact order upon the left flank of the Imperial column. The column halted, formed front to its left, and opened, from its long flank, a most galling fire upon the 52nd. The latter also halted, and poured a most deadly fire into their ranks: the finest infantry the world produced thus confronted each other. At this moment (about eight o'clock), the 2nd battalion of the 95th Rifles came up on the left, and fired into the head of the column*. The 71st and the 3rd battalion of the 95th were also rapidly advancing.

This terrific fire told with most awful effect on the flank of the mass, already torn by the close discharges of case and grape-shot from our guns, from whose rapid fire, together with the musketry, a dense cloud of thick smoke hung on the ridge, and completely enveloped the contending parties. A still more rapid roll of musketry marked the highest efforts of the conflict, when on a sudden it began to slacken. Sir John Colborne gave the word to charge, which our men answered by three hearty cheers and louder than the shouts of *Vive l'Empereur***. The

* For positions of all the armies at this period, see Plan.

** Some French writers state that this hitherto victorious column was seized

French column now seemed to reel to and fro under the heavy fire, and in truth it was unable to advance and unwilling to retire. It was in a position too trying even for its experienced veterans, notwithstanding they were animated by the best spirit. But the most daring in its ranks, and there were many, made a determined resistance, and seemed to linger on the spot; one of these no doubt, was Ney, who, upon the rout of the first column joined the second and led that also*.

The confusion and disorder which had been increasing at last became uncontrollable. With the exception of the two rear battalions of the Old Guard, under General Cambronne, which alone retained the least semblance of order, the second attacking column of the Imperial Guard shared the fate of the first. They fled, and in their flight carried with them most of Donzelot's columns which had prolonged the attack to the Genappe road against Alten's division, as previously mentioned, and were now falling back into the valley, from whence they had emerged to make the attack. Whilst the 52nd and the second battalion of the 95th were pressing forward in pursuit, over ground literally covered with dead and dying, a body of broken horsemen dashed through the smoke upon their front: they concentrated their whole fire upon the new comers,

with a panic. If so it was not to be wondered at: a crowd of men, heaped helplessly together, exposed to an incessant cross-fire of musketry, round and grape-shot poured in like hail upon both front and flank, and our lines converging to enclose and bayonet them, was enough to cause a panic. We may here observe, that the attack of the Imperial column is almost incredible, unaccompanied as it was and entirely unsupported by cavalry, with the flanks perpetually exposed, and never attempting to deploy into line, till fired into; halting to engage with musketry against troops in line. They sealed their own doom; for while utterly incapable of deploying or returning their enemy's fire with any effect, they were attacked by our infantry and turned by our cavalry. I must leave to the talented military historians to prove that this attack displayed Napoleon's former genius. The cause of the interval of some minutes between the two attacking columns, or why the attacks were not simultaneous, I am at a loss to explain; but it certainly was the cause of their being beaten in detail.

* It is to be regretted that this gallant but inconstant soldier did not meet death here. It would have been far preferable to the end he afterwards found under the walls of the Luxembourg.

until they discovered them to be a part of the 23rd Light Dragoons pursued by some Cuirassiers: one of whom breaking through the 52nd was killed in the rear by the sergeant-major; another was also cut down by an officer.

The front was scarcely cleared of the cavalry, when three of the enemy's guns opened a fire of grape, at about four hundred yards in prolongation of its right flank: Colonel Colborne galloped to the right of his regiment, and exclaimed "Those guns will destroy us!" when instantly the right section, under Lieutenant Gawler, wheeled up and drove them off. The rest of the regiment continued the pursuit of the broken columns.

Colonel Hugh Halkett, on perceiving the forward movement of Adam's brigade, moved upon its right rear with the Osnabruck militia. Vivian's hussar brigade and the 2nd German Light Dragoons were immediately advanced to attack the French reserves, drawn up between La Belle-Alliance and Hougoumont*.

The feelings of our great antagonist on witnessing the total overthrow of his devoted Guards, his last hope, and the death-blow to his political existence, may be imagined, but cannot be described.

At this time (eight o'clock), says Captain Siborne, the general disposition of the Prussian forces, relative to that of Wellington's army, was, that the advance-guard of Zieten's (first) corps had joined our left; part of Pirch's (second) corps, with his reserve cavalry, had joined Bulow, who was on the advance, his right to attack Lobau, and his left to make a third attack upon Plancenoit. The French opposed to them appeared determined to make a stand at all points.

* The French reserves were, for the most part, drawn up in chequer, presenting an irregular front, from La Belle-Alliance to the nearest enclosures of Hougoumont.

CHAPTER VIII.

As the Imperial Guard retired in the greatest disorder, its retreat caused a panic throughout the French army.—The Prussians being relieved from the pressure of the enemy's right *en potence*, their operations begin to take effect.—Wellington observing the state of things determines to attack and orders the advance of his whole line.—His Grace in front, hat high in air.—Vivian's Hussars get a message from the Duke: they form line, attack and drive off the enemy.—Colonel Murray's dangerous leap.—Vandeleur's brigade advanced.—Major Howard killed.—General Cambronne made prisoner.—Adam's brigade attacks and drives off the rallied force of the Imperial Guard.—Lord Uxbridge wounded; Sir J. O. Vandeleur commands the cavalry.—Sir Colin Campbell begs the Duke not to remain under the heavy fire.—Adam's brigade menaced by Cuirassiers.—His Grace with but one attendant.—Adam's brigade falls upon a broken column of the enemy.—Singular encounter and act of bravery.—Repugnance to the shedding of human blood unnecessarily.—Battery and prisoners captured.—Adam's brigade in the line of fire of a Prussian battery.—The 71st capture a battery.—Prussian dispositions to attack Plancenoit and the French right.—Operations of the Allies during this period.—Plancenoit the scene of a dreadful struggle.—Bravery of the Young Guard, who save their eagle.—Humane conduct of their General, Pelet.—Napoleon in a square, much pressed.—Wellington and his advanced troops at Rossomme, where the pursuit is relinquished by us, and continued by the Prussians, who, busy in the work of death, press on and capture sixty guns.—On returning towards Waterloo, the Duke meets Blücher, who promises to keep the enemy moving.—His Grace is silent, sombre, and dejected for the loss of his friends.—Bivouac.—Observations.

THE enemy's troops engaged in the last attack retired in the greatest confusion, which caused an unsteadiness and panic throughout the remainder of the French army. By this, the Prussians were relieved from the determined pressure previously made on them by the French right *en potence;* and it soon became evident that they were gaining ground. Zieten's (first) corps had just joined the left of our line by Ohain; Adam's brigade was most vigorously pursuing the fugitives, and Vivian's Hussars

were rapidly advancing on the enemy's reserve: all these things combined convinced the Duke that the favourable moment for making a general attack was arrived. Closing his telescope with an air of triumph, he ordered the advance of the whole line. This order was received by the eager remains of the army with loud and tremendous cheers.

> "Then, Wellington, thy piercing eye
> The crisis caught of destiny.
> The British host had stood,
> That morn, 'gainst charge of host and lance,
> As their own ocean rocks hold stanch;
> But when thy voice had said, Advance!
> They were their ocean's flood."

The Duke stood on the rise (immediately in front of the Lion), with his hat raised in the air, as a signal to advance. The last parting rays of the beautiful setting sun at this moment (a quarter after eight), shone most resplendently, as if to enliven the scene presented to our view on emerging from the smoke, which had long rendered every object invisible except the flashes of the enemy's batteries. It was a spectacle never to be forgotten by those who witnessed it. Were I to live to the age of Methuselah, never shall I forget that evening. In front might be seen the retiring columns of the enemy, broken and mingled with crowds of fugitives of all arms, mounted and dismounted, mixed pell-mell together. In the right front was a dense smoke, curling upwards, from the smouldering ruins of Hougoumont. Far in the distance to the left front might also be dimly seen the dark columns of the Prussians, many of whom had arrived just in time to witness the overthrow of the French.

During this time Vivian's Hussars had moved to the right, cleared the front and advanced on the right of Maitland's Guards, who with Vandeleur's brigade cheered them on. On crossing the ridge the smoke was thick, but in the valley it became clear; and several columns of the enemy's infantry and cavalry, with guns on their flanks and between them, were visible in front. The Duke sent a message to Vivian by Colonel Campbell, not to attack till the infantry arrived, unless he thought he could

break the French squares. At this moment several men and horses of the 10th were killed by grape from the enemy's guns. Vivian observed to Sir Colin Campbell that, as our infantry advancing might not be in good order, it would be dangerous to allow the French cavalry to fall upon them, and that it would be better for him to attack at once and drive the cavalry off*, leaving the enemy's squares to be attacked by our infantry. To this Sir Colin agreed, and returned to the Duke. Vivian now formed the 10th and 18th Hussars into one line, and the 1st German Hussars in second line. While forming, a broken body of the 23rd Light Dragoons, after being fired into by the 52nd, galloped along his front; his right was attacked by Cuirassiers, and he lost many men, but he beat off the enemy. Whilst the French were firing grape at the Hussars, our own guns were also plying them with shot and spherical case, our gunners taking them for foes. Vivian sent an officer to correct the error.

The 10th Hussars, on getting into line, charged and defeated the cavalry in their front. The 2nd Germans charged upon the right of the 10th. Vivian now rode to the 18th, who were near the two squares of the Old Guard which had been left in reserve; they had cavalry and guns on each flank and between them.

The 18th was in line, and as steady as if exercising on Hounslow Heath. On reaching its front, Vivian said, "Eighteenth, you will follow me," on which the Sergeant-Major (Jeffs), afterwards Adjutant of the 7th Hussars, and many of the men, coarsely but fiercely exclaimed with an oath, "Ay, General, anywhere you choose to lead us." The charge was ordered, and in an instant an attack was made on the cavalry and guns. Colonel Murray,

* My gallant friend and companion-in-arms the General**, who, on all occasions, from my attending him as orderly at the close of the day of Waterloo, until his death, so kindly took me by the hand, thought that what had occurred at Marengo when Kellermann's cavalry charged the advancing columns of Austrian Grenadiers, and Desaix with a small force attacked their front and snatched a victory which the Austrians considered they had previously gained, might probably take place at Waterloo, and was therefore most anxious to drive the enemy off, and prevent a like occurrence.

** See General Vivian's letter, Appendix, No. VII. p. 274.

commanding the 18th, in making this charge, leaped his horse over the traces between the wheelers and leaders of a French gun which was dashing across his front in order to escape. The hussars were upon the artillery, slaughtering the drivers and gunners and securing the guns: these destructive engines being silenced, and the sting taken out of their cavalry, our infantry had full scope to act.

In returning from this charge, Vivian found Major Howard, with a small body of the 10th, near a French square, from whose fire he was rapidly losing his men. At this moment a fine and gallant soldier, Lieutenant Gunning, fell. Vivian observed to Howard, "We have one of two things to do, either to retire a little out of the fire, or to attack," and seeing some red-coated infantry approaching, who threw out a scattering fire upon the enemy's square, almost as destructive to friends as to foes, Vivian ordered the charge and accompanied it. The men galloped up to the bayonets of the Imperial Guard and a fierce and bloody conflict ensued. Major Howard was shot by a musket ball, and fell upon the enemy's bayonets:

> "And he was of the bravest, and when shower'd
> The death-bolts deadliest the thinn'd files along,
> E'en where the thickest of war's tempest lower'd,
> They reach'd no nobler breast than thine, young gallant Howard!"

The red-coated infantry were Colonel Halkett's Osnabruckers, who shortly before had captured General Cambronne of the Imperial Guard*, and a battery. Adam's

* It was Halkett himself who marked out Cambronne, and having ridden forward at full gallop, was on the point of cutting down the French General, when the latter cried out for quarter and received it. This fact does not well agree with the words popularly ascribed to Cambronne, "*La garde meurt, et ne se rend pas.*" After having surrendered, Cambronne tried to escape from Halkett, whose horse fell wounded to the ground. But in a few seconds Halkett overtook his prisoner, and seizing him by the aiguillette, hurried him to the Osnabruckers, and sent him in charge of a sergeant to the Duke of Wellington. Cambronne was subsequently sent to Ostend, with Count de Lobau and other prisoners. It was only the Old Guard that wore the aiguillette.

The words ascribed to Cambronne, "The Guard dies, it never surrenders," of which we see such numbers of engravings, and which illustrate so many

brigade had followed the broken columns of the French Guards and Donzelot's into the valley in advance of the orchard of La Haye-Sainte; but now there was something of more importance on the right of the Genappe road that required their attention; this was three squares of the enemy flanked on their right by Cuirassiers: they were the remains of the first attacking column of the Imperial Guard, who had been rallied by Napoleon and posted here to cover the retreat. The Duke galloped into the valley to Adam's brigade, and ordered Sir John Colborne to attack the rallied force of the Imperial Guard, saying, "They won't stand. Go on, Colborne, go on."

Lord Uxbridge, after having displayed the most brilliant acts of heroism during this sanguinary and arduous day, was about to join Vivian's Hussars, when a grapeshot wounded his right leg, which rendered amputation necessary: the command of the Allied cavalry consequently devolved on General Vandeleur, and that of his brigade on Colonel Sleigh (11th Light Dragoons).

Adam's brigade pressed gallantly up the slope towards the three squares and the Cuirassiers: the former opened a heavy fire from both front and flanks. The Duke was still in rear of the 52nd. Sir Colin Campbell, finding the shot fly thick about the Duke, said, "Your Grace, this is no place for you; I wish you would move a little;" to which the Duke replied, "So I will, when those fellows are driven off."

As our line approached, the French squares went about by command; the Duke then galloped forward on the right of Adam's brigade, which was now about to cross the Genappe road. The Cuirassiers accompanying the squares came down the road in a menacing attitude, as if to charge; but as no time was to be lost, the brigade lowered their bayonets, and in their four-deep

pocket-handkerchiefs, and ornament so much of their crockery, etc., have, notwithstanding they were never uttered, made a fortune: all French historians repeat them. I am in possession of a letter, written to me by a friend of Cambronne's, who asked the General whether it was true that he had uttered the words in question; the reply was, I quote Mr. E. S. Dickson's own words, "*Monsieur on m'a débité cette réponse.*" ("The answer has been placed to my account.")

line pressed on; but the Cuirassiers declined the combat.

An incident occurred just at this time, relative to the Duke, which deserves to be noticed, as showing the great watchfulness which he at all times exercised.

Adam, who was now in the valley between the two ridges of the French position, and on the Allied left of the Genappe road near La Belle-Alliance, not being able to see at any distance to his right, nor aware of Vivian's advance, was apprehensive that an attack might possibly be made upon his right flank, which by his movement had become exposed: he therefore desired his brigade-major to proceed, and ascertain whether there were any danger. In performing this duty, the Major fell in with the Duke, who was riding at a smart pace, followed by only one individual, whom Major Blair addressed, but he was immediately interrupted by the remark, "*Monsieur, je ne parle pas un seul mot d'anglais*" (Sir, I cannot speak a word of English). The Major then stated to him in French the object he was pursuing; and was answered, "*Le Duc lui-même a été voir, il n'y a rien à craindre.*" (The Duke has himself been to see, there is nothing to fear.) Upon this the Major hastened back with the satisfactory communication.

About a hundred yards on the Allied left of La Belle-Alliance, the road running towards Plancenoit becomes a complete hollow-way, out of which a broken column of French infantry was in the act of debouching with some guns, and making a hasty retreat, when the 52nd regiment in its advance came right upon them. The infantry tried to escape, and at the same time to defend themselves as best they could. The artillery turned to their left and attempted to get up the bank, but their horses were immediately shot down by the 52nd. A young officer of the battery surrendered; but the commander, a veteran who wore upon his breast the decoration of the Legion of Honour, stood, sword in hand, in the midst of his guns, and in an attitude of bold defiance. A soldier started from the 52nd ranks and made a thrust at him, which the officer parried; a scuffle ensued, the man closed with him, threw him on the ground, and keeping him down with his foot, reversed his musket to bayonet him. The repugnance to the shedding of

human blood unnecessarily*, (a feeling which we may proudly claim as belonging to British soldiers), burst forth in a groan of displeasure from his comrades. It came too late; the fatal thrust had passed, and the life of the deserving member of the honoured Legion was extinct. The battery and many prisoners were captured. The brigade, pressing on in pursuit of the squares, got upon the highest point of ground of the French position, and in the line of fire from the Prussian batteries**: the Duke sent to Bulow to stop the fire. The 71st, on the right, captured a battery, and one of the guns, being loaded, was turned round and fired into the retreating foe by Captain Campbell of the 71st, Aide-de-camp to General Adam. It is supposed that this was the last French gun fired on that memorable day. Soon after, the squares, followed by Adam, halted near the farm of Rossomme, threw away their knapsacks and accoutrements, the better to expedite their flight, and being thus lightened, they disappeared in the twilight.

About the time that Howard was killed, Vandeleur's brigade was spanking along under the east hedge of Hougoumont, and overtaking some of the flying enemy between the Hougoumont enclosures and Rossomme, they made some charges and captured a great number of them.

As soon as part of Zieten's corps had joined our left, Blücher ordered the battery to open fire, the infantry to descend into the valley of Smohain, and in conjunction with the troops of Nassau to attack the French, who had been reinforced in order to prevent a junction between Bulow's corps and the allied left.

Zieten's advance infantry pushed down into the valley, where some shots were exchanged by mistake between

* It is notorious, that in the bosom of the truly brave a spark of humanity is always smouldering, even when the ferocity of war rouses the savage passions to the greatest fury. The case above, that of Major Toole, 32nd Regiment (page 57), that of General Pelet (page 132, note), together with the anecdote of the French skirmisher with Lieutenant-Colonel F. Ponsonby (Appendix, No. VI.), prove the difficulty of making brave men hate each other.

** Good proof, were it wanting, who first drove the French back, and led the van in pursuit.

them and the Nassau troops: the mistake was soon rectified, and both bodies united advanced, and dislodged the French from the houses in the valley of Smohain, and the farms of La Haye and Papelotte. It was about eight o'clock, when Zieten's advance cavalry drew up on our left, and an infantry brigade and the reserve cavalry of General Pirch's (second) corps joined Bulow, and in conjunction made the following dispositions for the third attack upon Plancenoit.

General Ryssel's and Colonel Hiller's infantry brigades of the 4th corps under General Count Bulow, and General Tippelskircher's brigade of General Pirch's (second) corps, formed in columns of battalions; on the left was a regiment of Prince William's reserve, and two battalions of infantry with their skirmishers in front; and three cavalry regiments, part of Prince William's, were in rear of the above brigades.

In rear of this cavalry was General Krafft's infantry brigade of the 2nd corps in reserve; and on the right of the infantry brigades were three lines of cavalry, under General Jurgass; and upon their right, and advancing simultaneously with the attack upon Plancenoit, were Hack's and Losthin's infantry brigades of the 4th corps; in their rear were three battalions, part of Hack's brigade. On the right of those brigades was a small force of cavalry, part of Prince William's, and upon their right were four battalion columns, part of General Steinmetz's brigade of General Zieten's (first) corps. Upon the ridge on the Allied left, was part of General Roder's cavalry that had just reached the field, and whose battery opened fire in place of one belonging to the Allies that had expended all its ammunition. A few battalions were detached to the left of Plancenoit, to secure the flank and, if possible, to turn the enemy's right. The whole Prussian force was preceded by skirmishers, and their batteries were most advantageously placed upon the heights.

A squadron of Prussian cavalry beat back a company of the Imperial Guard from the farm of Chantilly, above Plancenoit. The latter retired upon the wood at the farm of Caillou, closely pursued by the hostile cavalry which was beaten off by the Imperial baggage guard. The Prussian

dragoons soon returned in such force, that the Emperor's suite, with bag and baggage, made a hasty flight towards Genappe.

Whilst Blücher's army stood as stated, Wellington had defeated both the attacking columns of the Imperial Guard; and Adam's brigade was driving them and Donzelot's division, that had broken and mixed with them, across the field, towards the Genappe high road. Vivian's brigade and the 2nd German Light Dragoons were setting forward at a long trot towards the French reserves, drawn up between La Belle-Alliance and Hougoumont.

The whole Allied line was now advancing, flanked on the left by Prussian cavalry. The enemy showed little resistance to any part of it. As Hepburn issued from the orchard of Hougoumont into the open fields, the enemy went off, scarcely firing a single shot. Those in the wood made a little resistance, until they saw that all their army was in full flight. The cavalry on the French left went off in order, skirmishers out covering their retreat. Bachelu's and Foy's divisions moved off, on witnessing the defeat of the second column of the Imperial Guard: on seeing this, the troops holding La Haye-Sainte abandoned it. Alix's, occupying the sand-pit and knoll, gave way on the advance of Lambert; and Marcognet yielded and broke before the advance of Pack and Kempt. Durutte's division broke before Zieten's and Prince Bernhard of Saxe Weimar's advance. Lobau, on seeing the troops on his left giving way, together with the flight of the Imperial Guard, followed by British troops whom he perceived in his rear, as well as the now vigorous attack of Bulow, and the probability of his being cut off from all retreat with his whole corps, rushed into the stream of fugitives, that had set in towards Rossomme and Genappe.

During this time Plancenoit had been the scene of a most dreadful struggle. The French in the churchyard held out, and the Prussians, finding it of no avail to continue the attack in front, turned the village on both flanks, driving the Imperial Guard before them; the latter, finding that they should be cut off from all retreat, fell into disorder, and mixed with the general mass of fugitives, who were flying in all directions towards Rossomme and

La Maison-du-Roi, followed by the Prussians who made a dash at the eagle of the Imperial Guard. General Pelet called out, "*A moi, chasseurs! sauvons l'aigle ou mourons autour d'elle!*" (Rally round me, chasseurs! let us save the eagle, or die protecting it.) Upon this they formed square, and saved the eagle and the honour of the regiment*.

About nine o'clock, Napoleon threw himself, with a few of his Staff, into a square of the 2nd Chasseurs of the Old Guard, that had been under Cambronne; but upon the approach of our cavalry he galloped away. Wellington, with our advance brigades, reached the farm of Rossomme between which and La Belle-Alliance some Prussian cavalry and our 18th exchanged blows, and some lives were lost. The 11th Light Dragoons and 1st German Hussars were also nearly coming in contact with each other, owing to the dimness of the twilight.

An arrangement had been previously made by Wellington and Blucher, that the Allied army should halt here, and that the Prussians should pursue and harass the routed enemy. The Duke was now, with all his advance, a little beyond Rossomme, a particular knoll with a gap where the Charleroi road cuts through it, which can be distinctly seen from most parts of the right of the Allied position.

As the Prussians passed us (for I had the honour and good fortune to be an actor in this scene), I heard their bands play, "God Save the King!" which soul-stirring compliment we returned by hearty cheers. In the pursuit of the enemy from Rossomme to Genappe, the Prussian lance and sabre were busy in the work of death. Many a brave soldier, that had escaped the bloody field, fell that night beneath the deadly steel. In vain did the French make a feeble effort to check the Prussians at Genappe, by barricading its long and narrow street with their remaining guns and tumbrels. So entirely had their defeat destroyed their discipline, that the Prussians, by the first

* Let it be recorded to General Pelet's credit, that he prevented the butchery of some Prussian prisoners, whom their captors, in their fruitless rage, were eager to sacrifice.

sound of the trumpet, beat of drum, or their wild hurrah, overcame every obstacle, and, pressing on, they captured sixty pieces of cannon.

The Duke, after clearing the high-road and its left of the Allied troops, in order to give full scope to the advancing Prussians, to whom he relinquished the further pursuit of the flying enemy, remained for some time with his advanced troops on the right of Rossomme in conversation with General Vivian, Colonel Colborne and others; after which, promising to send the provisions up, his Grace turned his horse round and rode away. On returning leisurely towards Waterloo, about ten o'clock, at a short distance before reaching La Belle-Alliance, he, aided by a clouded moon, descried a group of mounted officers making towards the Genappe high-road from the direction of Frischermont; the Duke turned off to meet them: it proved to be Blücher and his Staff; they most heartily congratulated each other on the glorious result of the contest in which they had been so intensely engaged. The conference lasted about ten minutes, when the veteran Blücher promising to leave his inveterate foe no rallying time on this side of the frontier, shook hands with his Grace and proceeded to Genappe, sending forward to General Gneisenau, who led his advance guard, orders to press and harass the enemy, and not suffer the grass to grow under their feet, or even allow them to take breath. Bulow's corps, which led the pursuit, was supported by Zieten's. Pirch's corps received orders to turn round and strike across the country, and, if possible, to cut off Marshal Grouchy's retreat.

Our gallant chief returned over the field to Waterloo, and before reaching La Haye-Sainte was obliged to quit the high-road, on account of its being completely blocked up with guns and tumbrels, many of which were upset and lying topsy-turvy; whilst the frequent snort and start of the horses told but too clearly that the ground they trod was studded and strewed with the slain. His Grace, on regaining the high-road, was so affected by the cries of the wounded and moans of the dying, as to shed tears, and on his way did not exchange a word with any of his suite, composed only of five persons, one of whom, the

late Sir Colin Campbell, was armed with a cuirassier's sword. The Duke was sombre and dejected, as well he might be: grim Death had been busy, and had had a regular gala-day amongst his Grace's old and well-tried friends, who had followed him in distant climes, and through many an arduous and hard-fought field. The Duke, on this occasion, might have exclaimed with Pyrrhus, "Such another victory, and we are undone!" We may readily believe, that in writing the next day to the Duke of Beaufort and Earl of Aberdeen, his Grace only yielded to the genuine dictates of his heart, when he expressed in these, as well as in other letters: "The losses I have sustained, have quite broken me down: and I have no feeling for the advantages we have acquired*."

Napoleon, after quitting the square, which was about midway between La Belle-Alliance and the farm of Rossomme, rode on our right of the road for some distance, escorted by the gallant remains of the horse grenadiers of the Guard, the only force in the whole French army that now retained the least semblance of order. But finding the ground very heavy, he crossed the road at La Maison-du-Roi, and rode along a cross-road which was also in a very bad state: he then made for the high-road again, passed Genappe, and arrived at Quatre-Bras about eleven o'clock; thence he proceeded to Charleroi.

The remains of the Allied army bivouacked on what had been the French position. The 52nd, 71st, and 2nd and 3rd battalions of the 95th, halted on the ground that had been occupied by the Imperial Guard in reserve, near the farm of Rossomme. The remains of my regiment, with Vivian's brigade, went to the vicinity of the farm of Hulencourt: I accompanied General Vivian and Colonel Sir E. Kerrison to the farm, acting as orderly, and still mounted on the cuirassier's horse.

Thus closed upon us the glorious 18th of June. Fatigue and extreme exhaustion, following such exertions and such excitement as had been our lot that day, left us little power to reflect either upon the completeness of our own triumph, or the extent of the disasters that overtook the

* See Appendix, No. II., p. 216, or *Dispatches*, vol. XII., p. 488-489.

remains of our vanquished foes. These fled in utter and hopeless disorder before the Prussians, who dashed into the pursuit, and continued the work of slaughter with a ferocious and avenging spirit, which the conduct of the French two days before had provoked.

Had, however, the enemy's cavalry been husbanded, the headlong rush of the victors might have been sufficiently checked, to have allowed the French army to retreat in something like order. But the wreck of that fine army fled, or rather was driven from the long-disputed field, in the wildest disorder and confusion.

More important or decisive events than those which so quickly succeeded each other from the 15th to the 18th of June, never before graced the pages of history. Never did the events of a few days produce such important consequences.

We, the conquerors of Waterloo, and many of us certainly never expected so glorious a termination to the battle, were glad to lie down among the dead and dying, and snatch a few hours of necessary repose:

> "Piled high as autumn shocks, there lay
> The ghastly harvest of the fray,
> The corpses of the slain."

The battle might be described as having been a succession of assaults, sustained with unabated fury, and often with a boldness and effect that much perplexed our troops and put their firmness to the test. Every renewed attack diminished our numbers, and still the survivors yielded not an inch of ground, and, even without orders, made good the gaps. No other troops in the world would have endured, for so long a period, so terrible a struggle. Our Imperial antagonist admitted that we went through and stood to our work unlike any troops he had ever seen before, and the fact is well authenticated, that Napoleon repeatedly complimented us on our incomparable steadiness and forbearance. But this is not to be wondered at, when our chief, he who had so often directed our energy, affirmed that he had "never seen the British infantry behave so well." Our glorious contest had been maintained

against the most renowned nations of Europe, who had never before shown such uninterrupted audacity and intrepidity. They were led by generals of undoubted skill and gallantry, who with their brave troops had won laurels in many a hard-fought battle, and who believed themselves to be, what their ambitious chief had so often declared, invincible, and as such they were still regarded by most of the continental nations. At Waterloo we had to contend against soldiers of undaunted spirit, full of enthusiasm and careless of life. Never did these heroic men, grown grey in victories, better sustain their reputation than on this occasion. The French are a brave people, and no troops in the world surpass, if any equal them, for impetuosity of attack; but many men will stand fire and face distant danger, and yet shrink from the struggle when closing in desperate grasp with an enemy. It is not bravery alone which decides the battle, calmness is often absolutely necessary, and in this the most valiant are at times found wanting. Never did a battle require more cool and determined courage than that of Waterloo. Nothing can be more trying to troops than passive endurance of offence, nothing so intolerable as to be incessantly assailed, and not permitted in turn to become assailants. A desperate struggle in a well contested battlefield differs greatly from acting on the defensive, from holding a position, or from being attacked and not allowed to return the aggression of an enemy. There is an excited feeling when assailing, which stimulates even the weak-hearted, and drowns the thought of danger. The tumultuous enthusiasm of the assault spreads from man to man, and timid spirits catch a gallant frenzy from the brave.

CHAPTER IX.

Morning after the battle.—Extraordinary and distressing appearance of the field.—Solicitude for the wounded.—The Duke goes back to Brussels to consult the authorities and soothe the extreme excitement.—Humane conduct of all classes towards the wounded.—The Allied army proceeds to Nivelles; joined by our detached force.—His Grace issues a general order.—Overtakes the army.—On the 21st we cross the frontier into France.—Proclamation to the French people.—Napoleon abdicates in favour of his son.—Cambray and Peronne taken.—Narrow escape of the Duke.—Grouchy retreats upon Paris, closely pursued by the Prussians.—The British and Prussian armies arrive before Paris.—Combat of Issy.—Military convention.—The Allies enter the capital on the 7th of July.—Louis XVIII. enters next day.—Napoleon surrenders at sea, July 15th.—He is exiled to St.-Helena, where he dies in 1821.—Reflections.

On our awaking next morning, each of us must have experienced something like astonishment, not unmingled I hope with feelings of gratitude, that amidst such carnage as he had witnessed, his life and strength were still spared to fight again, if need should be, the battles of his country. We knew we had beaten the French, and that too, completely; for our last charge had succeeded at every point. But they were not defeated because they were deficient either in bravery or discipline. Their bearing throughout the day was that of gallant soldiers: their attacks were conducted with a chivalric impetuosity and admirably sustained vigour, which left no shadow of doubt upon our minds of their entire devotedness to the cause of Napoleon, of their expectation of victory, and the determination of many of them not to survive defeat. The best and bravest of them fell; but not till they had inflicted almost equal loss upon their conquerors. To deny them the tribute of respect and admiration which their bravery and misfortunes claim would tarnish the lustre of our martial glory. The British soldier is content with victory: he abhors insult and cruelty; he has a pleasure

in being just and generous to a fallen foe. That the French in their flight from Waterloo were unnecessarily butchered during many hours by the exasperated Prussians is a fact, which I can more easily explain than justify.

The field of battle, after the victory, presented a frightful and most distressing spectacle. It appeared as if the whole military world had been collected together, and that something beyond human strength and ingenuity had been employed to cause its destruction. Solicitude for the wounded prompted the Duke to ride back to Brussels early next morning. The assistance of the town authorities was requested, in collecting and removing the wounded from the field, burying the dead, etc., as well as to restore confidence amongst the population, and allay the extreme excitement which prevailed throughout Belgium. Right nobly did the inhabitants of Brussels respond to his appeal. The clergy, as might have been expected, were foremost in their exertions to relieve the dreadful agonies of so many gallant and innocent sufferers: the highest in rank rivalled the hardier classes in performing the most trying offices for the mangled heroes who filled the hospitals, and encumbered even many private dwellings. Ladies of the honoured names of Merode and Robiano set an illustrious example, by their presence on the field the morning after the battle; the scene of carnage, so revolting to their delicate and tender nature, stimulating, instead of preventing, their humane exertions. Many other ladies, like ministering angels, shared in this work of mercy to the wounded, of whatever nation they might be, or in whatever cause they had fallen.*

* A number of poor fellows who were carried to the houses of the neighbouring villages, met with the most humane treatment; many there breathed their last, under circumstances somewhat less appalling than on the battle field. There still (1846) lives at Waterloo a most respectable old lady, at whose house several of our officers were quartered before the battle. Madame Boucqueau (the lady in question saw these gallant men go forth in the morning; they did not all return at the close of the day. She remembers well that an officer, who appeared to her to hold superior rank, came back to her house in the evening,

The allied army proceeded on the 19th to Nivelles (a most wonderful military exploit after such a desperate battle), where it was joined by the detached force under Prince Frederick and General Sir Charles Colville. His Grace overtook us on the 21st, on which day we entered France. On the day previous to the Allied army entering the country, the Duke issued the following

GENERAL ORDER.

NIVELLES, June 20, 1815

"1. As the army is about to enter the French territory, the troops of the nations which are at present under the command of Field-Marshal the Duke of Wellington, are desired to recollect that their respective sovereigns are the allies of his Majesty the King of France, and that France ought, therefore, to be treated as a friendly country. It is therefore required that nothing should be taken either by officers or soldiers, for which payment be not made. . . . .

"2. The Field-Marshal takes this opportunity of returning to the army his thanks for their conduct in the glorious action fought on the 18th inst., and he will not fail to report his sense of their conduct, in the terms which it deserves, to their several sovereigns.

"WELLINGTON."

The Duke's head-quarters on the 21st were at Malplaquet, the scene of one of the great Marlborough's victories, in 1709. He immediately issued a proclamation to the French people, which exemplifies the wisdom, firmness

and said to her exultingly, "*Me voici encore, madame ; c'est fini ; ils sont à nous.*" ("Here I am again ; it is over : we have won the day.") The worthy dame has in her possession a silver cup, presented to her late husband by British gratitude. As it does honour to all parties concerned, and is a sample, no doubt, of many an interchange of kindly feelings amidst the horrors of war, I have great pleasure in recording here the inscription which is on this cup :

"A small mark of grateful respect from Colonel Sir W. Robe, of the British Royal Artillery, knight commander of the Bath, and knight of the Tower and Sword : To Sieur Maximilian Boucqueau, of Waterloo, for kindness in the last moments, and attention to the remains of a beloved son, Lieutenant W. L. Robe, of the British horse artillery, who nobly fell at Waterloo."

and moderation that ever marked the career of our illustrious commander. He worthily represented a brave, victorious, but humane people, the inhabitants of the British Empire.

PROCLAMATION.

"Be it known to the French people, that I enter their country at the head of a victorious army, not as an enemy (excepting to the usurper, the declared enemy of the human race, with whom we can have neither peace nor truce), but to assist them to throw off the iron yoke by which they have been borne down.

"For this purpose I have issued the accompanying orders to my army: let all who shall infringe those orders be reported to me.

"The French people, however, must be aware that I have a right to require them so to conduct themselves, that I may be warranted in protecting them from all aggression.

"They will therefore provide whatever shall be demanded of them by persons duly authorized, receiving in exchange receipts in proper form and order: they will remain peaceably in their dwellings, and will hold no correspondence nor communication with the usurper or his adherents.

"All persons abandoning their homes after our entry into France, or absenting themselves in order to serve the usurper, shall be looked upon as his partisans and our enemies; and their property shall be confiscated and applied to the maintenance of the troops*.

"WELLINGTON.

Given at head-quarters, MALPLAQUET,
June. 22nd, 1815."

Whilst the Duke was addressing this language to the French people, the fallen usurper, having awakened from his short dream of empire and spoliation, made a last but fruitless effort to continue to delude his discomfited partisans. On the very same day that Wellington's

* See the original in French, in GURWOOD, vol. XII., p. 494-495.

proclamation went forth from Malplaquet, Napoleon issued the following declaration :

"Palace of the Élysée,
June 22nd, 1815.

FRENCH PEOPLE !

"In commencing hostilities to uphold your national independence, I relied upon the combined efforts and good will of all classes, as well as the cooperation of all official persons in the country. Hence sprang my hopes of success, and willingness to set at defiance all the proclamations of the powers against me.

"Circumstances appear to me to be altered. I tender myself in sacrifice to the hatred of the enemies of France. May they be sincere in their declarations! May their hostility really aim at nothing but me personally!

"My political life is at an end ; and I proclaim my son, under the name of Napoleon the Second, Emperor of the French.

"The present ministers will constitute provisionally the council of state.

"My interest in my son's well-being leads me to invite the Chambers to proceed without delay to provide a regency by an enactment for this purpose.

"Make united efforts to preserve the public peace and your national independence.

"Napoleon."

This production neither aroused the French to make fresh sacrifices for his sake, nor stayed the victorious march of the Allies upon Paris.

On the 24th of June we took Cambray, which was given up on the following day to Louis XVIII. This was the last occasion on which I saw a shot fired in a hostile manner.

Our first brigade of guards took Péronne on the 26th. The Duke on this occasion had a narrow escape. After directing his staff to get under shelter in the ditch of an outwork, he posted himself in a sally-port of the glacis. A staff officer, having a communication to make to his Grace, came suddenly upon him and drew the attention of the enemy, who discharged a howitzer loaded with

grape at the point: it shattered the wall against which the Duke was standing, and made to use the words of one who saw him immediately afterwards, "his blue coat completely *red*."

Meanwhile Grouchy, who was at Wavre, having heard of the utter failure of his Imperial master at Waterloo, commenced a retreat on Paris by Namur, vigorously followed by the two Prussian corps under Thielmann and Pirch. During this retreat, Grouchy displayed more skill, energy and decision, than in his pursuit of the Prussians, on the 17th and 18th.

The Prussians, who were on our left, had several sharp engagements with the enemy during their advance upon Paris; and both armies reached the environs of the capital on the 1st of July. Hostilities ceased, and a military convention was signed in the evening of the 3rd. On the morning of this day Zieten's corps had a sharp action, in which they were victors, at Issy near Paris.

The campaign thus, by a singular coincidence, was brought to a close by the same troops that opened it. The Allied and Prussian armies entered Paris on the 7th of July, and were followed next day by Louis XVIII. Before the end of the month, the armies of Europe congregated in and round Paris amounted nearly to the enormous number of a million of men in arms.

Napoleon, in the mean time, had left the capital. He surrendered at sea, on the 15th of July*, to Captain Maitland, of the Bellerophon. By a decree of the Allied Powers, he was sent to St.-Helena, where he died May 5th, 1821.

Since these events, more than thirty years** have passed over us; and peace between the two greatest nations of the globe, England and France, has been uninterruptedly maintained. Long may it continue, to the honour of those whose blood and valour purchased it, and to the lasting happiness of the civilized world! It was the prospect of securing this immense benefit to mankind that united all European nations against the ambition of

* Those curious of historical coincidences will observe that Napoleon opened the campaign on the 15th of June.

** This was written in 1846.

Napoleon, and that afforded the best comfort under the distressing sacrifices made to ensure his overthrow. Perhaps no people benefited by his fall so much as the French themselves: his triumphs (often great in a military point of view), left nothing in their hands, whilst they filled every family in France with mourning. The conscription was a more searching tyranny than civilized men had ever before endured; and all this blood flowed in vain. Our Gallic neighbours have sometimes mistaken the tone of triumph in which we speak of the downfall of Napoleon, and have regarded it as insulting to them: nothing is farther from the mind and heart of the British soldier, who is always ready to acknowledge their military excellence.

CHAPTER X.

English, Prussian and French official accounts of the battle.—Marshal Grouchy's report of the battle of Wavre.—Returns of the different armies.—Position of the Allied artillery.—Artillery, etc., taken at Waterloo.—Questions connected with the campaign: Wellington's position at Waterloo.—Opinion of General Jomini.—The Duke's plans and expectations.—His letter to Lord Castlereagh.—Resolution of the Allied Powers, on receiving the intelligence of Napoleon's flight from Elba.—Wellington's letter to General Kleist.—The Duke's decision.—His anticipations.—Obstacles which his Grace met with.—Conduct of the Saxon troops.—Blücher forced by them to quit Liège.—Wellington's resolution concerning these troops.

OFFICIAL ACCOUNT OF THE BATTLE OF WATERLOO.

The dispatch of the Duke of Wellington, written immediately after the battle, cannot fail to interest every one. It is a document which has fixed the attention of statesmen and soldiers, not more on account of the importance of the event it describes, than for the noble simplicity, perfect calmness and exemplary modesty which characterize the great man who penned it: it stands in honourable contrast with the hurried, inflated, untrue accounts of military achievements not unfrequently given by commanders of no small renown.

(*London Gazette extraordinary*),

"Downing-Street, June 22nd, 1815.

"Major the Hon. H. Percy arrived late last night with a dispatch from Field-Marshal the Duke of Wellington, K.G., to Earl Bathurst, his Majesty's principal Secretary of State for the War department, of which the following is a copy;

To Earl Bathurst,

"Waterloo, June 19th, 1815.

"My Lord

"Bonaparte, having collected the 1st, 2nd, 3rd, 4th, and

6th corps of the French army, and the Imperial Guard, and nearly all the cavalry, on the Sambre, and between that river and the Meuse, between the 10th and 14th of the month, advanced on the 15th, and attacked the Prussian posts at Thuin and Lobbes, on the Sambre, at day-light in the morning.

"I did not hear of these events till in the evening of the 15th; and I immediately ordered the troops to prepare to march, and afterwards to march to their left, as soon as I had intelligence from other quarters to prove that the enemy's movement upon Charleroi was the real attack.

"The enemy drove the Prussian posts from the Sambre on that day; and General Ziethen, who commanded the corps which had been at Charleroi, retired upon Fleurus; and Marshal Prince Blücher concentrated the Prussian Army upon Sombreffe, holding the villages in front of his position of St. Amand and Ligny.

"The enemy continued his march along the road from Charleroi towards Brussels; and on the same evening, the 15th, attacked a brigade of the Army of the Netherlands, under Prince von Weimar, posted at Frasnes, and forced it back to the farm-house, on the same road, called Les Quatre-Bras.

"The Prince of Orange immediately reinforced this brigade with another of the same division, under General Perponcher, and, in the morning early, regained part of the ground which had been lost, so as to have the command of the communication leading from Nivelles and Brussels with Marshal Blücher's position.

"In the mean time, I had directed the whole army to march upon Les Quatre-Bras; and the 5th division, under Lieutenant-General Sir Thomas Picton, arrived at about half-past two in the day, followed by the corps of troops under the Duke of Brunswick, and afterwards by the contingent of Nassau.

"At this time, the enemy commenced an attack upon Prince Blücher with his whole force, excepting the 1st and 2nd corps, and a corps of cavalry under General Kellermann, with which he attacked our post at Les Quatre-Bras.

"The Prussian army maintained their position with

their usual gallantry and perseverance, against a great disparity of numbers, as the 4th corps of the army, under General Bulow, had not joined; and I was not able to assist them as I wished, as I was attacked myself, and the troops, the cavalry in particular, which had a long distance to march, had not arrived.

"We maintained our position also, and completely defeated and repulsed all the enemy's attempts to get possession of it. The enemy repeatedly attacked us with a large body of infantry and cavalry, supported by a numerous and powerful artillery. He made several charges with the cavalry upon our infantry, but all were repulsed in the steadiest manner.

"In this affair, his Royal Highness the Prince of Orange, the Duke of Brunswick, and Lieutenant-General Sir Thomas Picton, and Major-Generals Sir James Kempt and Sir Denis Pack, who were engaged from the commencement of the enemy's attack, highly distinguished themselves, as well as Lieutenant-General Charles Baron Alten, Major-General Sir Colin Halkett, Lieutenant-General Cooke, and Major-Generals Maitland and Byng, as they successively arrived. The troops of the 5th division, and those of the Brunswick corps, were long and severely engaged, and conducted themselves with the utmost gallantry. I must particularly mention the 28th, 42nd, 79th, and 92nd regiments, and the battalion of Hanoverians.

"Our loss was great, as your Lordship will perceive by the enclosed return: and I have particularly to regret his Serene Highness the Duke of Brunswick, who fell fighting gallantly at the head of his troops.

"Although Marshal Blücher had maintained his position at Sombreffe, he still found himself much weakened by the severity of the contest in which he had been engaged, and, as the 4th corps had not arrived, he determined to fall back and to concentrate his army upon Wavre; and he marched in the night, after the action was over.

"This movement of the marshal rendered necessary a corresponding one upon my part; and I retired from the farm of Quatre-Bras upon Genappe, and thence upon Waterloo, the next morning, the 17th, at ten o'clock.

"The enemy made no effort to pursue Marshal Blucher. On the contrary, a patrol which I sent to Sombreffe in the morning found all quiet*; and the enemy's vedettes fell back as the patrol advanced. Neither did he attempt to molest our march to the rear, although made in the middle of the day, excepting by following, with a large body of cavalry brought from his right, the cavalry under the Earl of Uxbridge.

"This gave Lord Uxbridge an opportunity of charging them with the 1st Life Guards, upon their *debouché* from the village of Genappe; upon which occasion his Lordship has declared himself to be well satisfied with this regiment.

"The position which I took up in front of Waterloo crossed the high-roads from Charleroi and Nivelles, and had its right thrown back to a ravine near Merbe-Braine, which was occupied; and its left extended to a height above the hamlet Ter-la-Haye, which was likewise occupied. In front of the right centre, and near the Nivelles road, we occupied the house and gardens of Hougoumont, which covered the return of that flank; and in front of the left centre we occupied the farm of La Haye-Sainte. By our left we communicated with Marshal Prince Blucher at Wavre, through Ohain; and the Marshal had promised me that, in case we should be attacked, he would support me with one or more corps, as might be necessary.

"The enemy collected his army, with the exception of the 3rd corps, which had been sent to observe Marshal Blucher, on a range of heights in our front, in the course of the night of the 17th and yesterday morning; and at about ten o'clock he commenced a furious attack upon our post at Hougoumont. I had occupied that post with a detachment from General Byng's brigade of Guards, which was in position in its rear; and it was for some time under the command of Lieutenant-Colonel Macdonell, and afterwards of Colonel Home; and I am happy to add, that it was maintained throughout the day with the utmost

* Lieutenant-Colonel the Hon. Sir Alexander Gordon was sent, escorted by Captain John Grey's troop of the 10th Hussars, to ascertain the real line of retreat of the Prussians, and to communicate with their head-quarters, as to cooperation with the British army, which was ordered to retire to the position in front of Waterloo.

gallantry by these brave troops, notwithstanding the repeated efforts of large bodies of the enemy to obtain possession of it.

"The attack upon the right of our centre was accompanied by a very heavy cannonade upon our whole line, which was destined to support the repeated attacks of cavalry and infantry, occasionally mixed, but sometimes separate, which were made upon it. In one of these the enemy carried the farm-house of La Haye-Sainte, as the detachment of the light battalion of the German Legion, which occupied it, had expended all its ammunition; and the enemy occupied the only communication there was with them.

"The enemy repeatedly charged our infantry with his cavalry, but these attacks were uniformly unsuccessful; and they afforded opportunities to our cavalry to charge, in one of which Lord Edward Somerset's brigade consisting of the Life Guards, the Royal Horse Guards and 1st Dragoon Guards, highly distinguished themselves, as did that of Major-General Sir William Ponsonby, having taken many prisoners and an eagle.

"These attacks were repeated till about seven in the evening, when the enemy made a desperate effort with cavalry and infantry, supported by the fire of artillery, to force our left centre, near the farm of La Haye-Sainte, which, after a severe contest, was defeated; and, having observed that the troops retired from this attack in great confusion, and that the march of General Bulow's corps, by Frischermont, upon Plancenoit and La Belle-Alliance, had begun to take effect, and as I could perceive the fire of his cannon, and as Marshal Prince Blücher had joined in person with a corps of his army to the left of our line by Ohain, I determined to attack the enemy, and immediately advanced the whole line of infantry, supported by the cavalry and artillery. The attack succeeded in every point: the enemy was forced from his position on the heights, and fled in the utmost confusion, leaving behind him, as far as I could judge, a hundred and fifty pieces of cannon, with their ammunition, which fell into our hands.

"I continued the pursuit till long after dark, and then discontinued it only on account of the fatigue of our

troops, who had been engaged during twelve hours, and because I found myself on the same road with Marshal Blucher, who assured me of his intention to follow the enemy throughout the night. He has sent me word this morning that he had taken sixty pieces of cannon belonging to the Imperial Guard, and several carriages, baggage, etc., belonging to Bonaparte, in Genappe.

"I propose to move this morning upon Nivelles, and not to discontinue my operations.

"Your Lordship will observe that such a desperate action could not be fought, and such advantages could not be gained, without great loss; and I am sorry to add that ours has been immense. In Lieutenant-General Sir Thomas Picton his Majesty has sustained the loss of an officer who has frequently distinguished himself in his service; and he fell gloriously leading his division to a charge with bayonets, by which one of the most serious attacks made by the enemy on our position was repulsed. The Earl of Uxbridge, after having successfully got through this arduous day, received a wound by almost the last shot fired, which will, I am afraid, deprive His Majesty for some time of his services.

"His Royal Highness the Prince of Orange distinguished himself by his gallantry and conduct till he received a wound from a musket-ball through the shoulder, which obliged him to quit the field.

"It gives me the greatest satisfaction to assure your Lordship that the army never, upon any occasion, conducted itself better. The division of Guards, under Lieutenant-General Cooke, who is severely wounded, Major-General Maitland, and Major-General Byng set an example which was followed by all; and there is no officer nor description of troops that did not behave well.

"I must, however, particularly mention, for His Royal Highness's approbation, Lieutenant-General Sir Henry Clinton, Major-General Adam Lieutenant-General Charles Baron Alten (severely wounded), Major-General Sir Colin Halkett (severely wounded), Colonel Ompteda, Colonel Mitchell (commanding a brigade of the 4th division), Major-Generals Sir James Kempt and Sir Denis Pack, Major-General Lambert, Major-General Lord Edward Somerset,

Major-General Sir William Ponsonby, Major-General Sir Colquhoun Grant, and Major-General Sir Hussey Vivian, Major-General Sir J. O. Vandeleur, and Major-General Count Dornberg.

"I am also particularly indebted to General Lord Hill for his assistance and conduct upon this, as upon all former occasions.

"The artillery and engineer departments were conducted, much to my satisfaction, by Colonel Sir George Wood and Colonel Smith; and I had every reason to be satisfied with the conduct of the Adjutant-General, Major-General Barnes, who was wounded, and of the Quarter-Master-General Colonel De Lancey, who was killed by a cannon-shot in the middle of the action. This officer is a serious loss to His Majesty's service, and to me at this moment.

"I was likewise much indebted to the assistance of Lieutenant-Colonel Lord Fitzroy Somerset, who was severely wounded, and of the officers composing my personal staff, who have suffered severely in this action. Lieutenant-Colonel the Hon. Sir Alexander Gordon, who has died of his wounds, was a most promising officer, and is a serious loss to His Majesty's service.

"General Kruse, of the Nassau service, likewise conducted himself much to my satisfaction; as did General Tripp, commanding the heavy brigade of cavalry, and General Vanhope, commanding a brigade of infantry in the service of the King of the Netherlands.

"General Pozzo di Borgo, General Baron Vincent, General Müffling, and General Alava, were in the field during the action, and rendered me every assistance in their power. Baron Vincent is wounded, but I hope not severely; and General Pozzo di Borgo received a contusion.

"I should not do justice to my own feelings, or to Marshal Blücher and the Prussian Army, if I did not attribute the successful result of this arduous day to the cordial and timely assistance I received from them. The operation of General Bulow upon the enemy's flank was a most decisive one; and, even if I had not found myself in a situation to make the attack which produced the final result, it would have forced the enemy to retire if his attacks should have failed, and would have prevented him

from taking advantage of them if they should unfortunately have succeeded.

"Since writing the above, I have received a report that Major-General Sir William Ponsonby is killed: and, in announcing this intelligence to your Lordship, I have to add the expression of my grief for the fate of an officer who had already rendered very brilliant and important services, and was an ornament to his profession.

"I send with this dispatch two eagles, taken by the troops in this action, which Major Percy will have the honour of laying at the feet of His Royal Highness. I beg leave to recommend him to your Lordship's protection.

"I have the honour to be, etc.,
"WELLINGTON."

To Earl Bathurst.

"BRUSSELS, June 19th, 1815.

MY LORD,

"I have to inform your Lordship, in addition to my dispatch of this morning, that we have already got here five thousand prisoners, taken in the action of yesterday, and that there are above two thousand more coming in to-morrow. There will probably be many more.

"Amongst the prisoners are the Comte de Lobau, who commanded the 6th corps, and General Cambronne, who commanded a division of the Guard.

"I propose to send the whole to England, by Ostend.

"I have the honour to be, etc.,
"WELLINGTON."

MARSHAL BLUCHER'S OFFICIAL REPORT OF THE OPERATIONS OF THE PRUSSIAN ARMY OF THE LOWER RHINE.

(The Marshal's account of the battle of Ligny is omitted, as, however interesting, it does not strictly belong to this work.)

. . . "On the 17th, in the evening, the Prussian Army concentrated itself in the environs of Wavre. Napoleon put himself in motion against Lord Wellington upon the great road leading from Charleroi to Brussels. An English division maintained, on the same day (16th), near Quatre-Bras, a very severe contest with the enemy. Lord Wellington

had taken a position on the road to Brussels, having his right wing leaning upon Braine-l'Alleud, the centre near Mont-St-Jean, and the left wing against La Haye-Sainte. Lord Wellington wrote to the Field-Marshal that he was resolved to accept the battle in this position, if the Field-Marshal would support him with two corps of his army. The Field-Marshal promised to come with his whole army; he even proposed, in case Napoleon should not attack, that the Allies themselves, with their whole united force, should attack him the next day This may serve to show how little the battle of the 16th had disorganized the Prussian army, or weakened its moral strength. Thus ended the day of the 17th."

BATTLE OF THE 18TH.

"At break of day the Prussian army again began to move. The 4th and 2nd corps marched by St.-Lambert, where they were to take a position, covered by the forest (near Frischermont), to take the enemy in the rear, when the moment should appear favourable. The first corps was to operate by Ohain, on the right flank of the enemy. The third corps was to follow slowly, in order to afford succour in case of need. The battle began about ten o'clock in the morning. The English army occupied the heights of Mont-St.-Jean; that of the French was on the heights before Plancenoit: the former was about 80,000 strong; the enemy had above 130,000. In a short time, the battle became general along the whole line. It seems that Napoleon had the design to throw the left wing upon the centre, and thus to effect the separation of the English army from the Prussian, which he believed to be retreating upon Maestricht. For this purpose, he had placed the greatest part of his reserve in the centre, against his right wing, and upon this point he attacked with fury. The English army fought with a valour which it is impossible to surpass. The repeated charges of the Old Guard were baffled by the intrepidity of the Scotch regiments; and at every charge the French cavalry was overthrown by the English cavalry. But the superiority of the enemy in numbers was too great: Napoleon continually brought

forward considerable masses; and, with whatever firmness the English troops maintained themselves in their position, it was not possible but that such heroic exertions must have a limit.

"It was half-past four o'clock. The excessive difficulties of the passage by the defile of St-Lambert had considerably retarded the march of the Prussian columns, so that only two brigades of the 4th corps had arrived at the covered position which was assigned to them. The decisive moment was come: there was not an instant to be lost. The Generals did not suffer it to escape: they resolved immediately to begin the attack with the troops which they had at hand. General Bulow, therefore, with two brigades and a corps of cavalry, advanced rapidly upon the rear of the enemy's right wing. The enemy did not lose his presence of mind: he instantly turned his reserve against us, and a murderous conflict began on that side. The combat remained long uncertain, while the battle with the English army still continued with the same violence.

"Towards six o'clock in the evening, we received the news that General Thielmann, with the 3rd corps, was attacked near Wavre by a very considerable corps of the enemy and that they were already disputing the possession of the town. The Field-Marshal, however, did not suffer himself to be disturbed by this news; it was on the spot where he was, and nowhere else, that the affair was to be decided. A conflict continually supported by the same obstinacy, and kept up by fresh troops, could alone ensure the victory, and if it were obtained here, any reverse sustained near Wavre was of little consequence. The columns, therefore, continued their movements.

"It was half an hour past seven, and the issue of the battle was still uncertain. The whole of the 4th corps, and a part of the 2nd, under General Pirch, had successively come up. The French troops fought with desperate fury: however, some uncertainty was perceived in their movements, and it was observed that some pieces of cannon were retreating. A this moment, the first columns of the corps of General Zieten arrived on the points of attack, near the village of Smohain, on the enemy's right flank, and instantly charged. This movement decided the defeat

of the enemy. His right wing was broken in three places ; he abandoned his positions. Our troops rushed forward at the *pas de charge*. and attacked him on all sides, while, at the same time, the whole English line advanced.

" Circumstances were extremely favourable to the attack formed by the Prussian army : the ground rose in an amphitheatre, so that our artillery could freely open its fire from the summit of a great many heights which rose gradually above each other, and in the intervals of which the troops descended into the plain, formed into brigades, and in the greatest order ; while fresh columns continually unfolded themselves, issuing from the forest on the height behind us. The enemy, however, still preserved means to retreat, till the village of Plancenoit, which he had on his rear, and which was defended by the Guard, was, after several bloody attacks, carried by storm.

" From that time the retreat became a rout, that soon spread throughout the whole French army, which, in its dreadful confusion, hurrying away everything that attempted to stop it, soon assumed the appearance of the flight of an army of barbarians. It was half-past nine. The Field-Marshal assembled all the superior officers, and gave orders to send the last horse and the last man in pursuit of the enemy.

" The van of the army accelerated its march. The French, being pursued without intermission, were absolutely disorganized. The causeway presented the appearance of an immense shipwreck : it was covered with an innumerable quantity of cannon, caissons, carriages, baggage, arms, and wrecks of every kind. Those of the enemy who had attempted to repose for a time, and had not expected to be so quickly pursued, were driven from more than nine bivouacs. In some villages they attempted to maintain themselves ; but as soon as they heard the beating of our drums or the sound of the trumpet, they either fled, or threw themselves into the houses, where they were cut down, or made prisoners. It was moonlight which greatly favoured the pursuit ; for the whole march was but a continued chase, either in the corn-fields, or the houses.

" At Genappe, the enemy had intrenched himself with

cannon and overturned carriages: at our approach, we suddenly heard in the town a great noise, and a motion of carriages; at the entrance we were exposed to a brisk fire of musketry: we replied by some cannon-shot, followed by a *hurrah!* and an instant after, the town was ours. It was here that, among many other equipages, the carriage of Napoleon was taken: he had just left it to mount on horseback, and, in his hurry, had forgotten in it his sword and hat. Thus the affairs continued till break of day. About forty thousand men, in the most complete disorder, the remains of the whole army, have saved themselves, retreating through Charleroi, partly without arms, and carrying with them only twenty-seven pieces of their numerous artillery.

"The enemy, in his flight, had passed all his fortresses, the only defence of his frontiers, which are now passed by our armies.

"At three o'clock, Napoleon had dispatched, from the field of battle, a courier to Paris, with the news that victory was no longer doubtful: a few hours after, he had no longer any army left. We have not yet an exact account of the enemy's loss: it is enough to know that two-thirds of the whole were killed, wounded, or prisoners: among the latter are Generals Mouton (de Lobau), Duhesme, and Compans. Up to this time, about three hundred cannon and above five hundred caissons are in our hands.

"Few victories have been so complete; and there is certainly no example that an army two days after losing a battle engaged in such an action, and so gloriously maintained it. Honour be to troops capable of so much firmness and valour!

"In the middle of the position occupied by the French army, and exactly upon the height, is a farm called *La Belle-Alliance*. The march of all the Prussian columns was directed towards this farm, which was visible from every side. It was there that Napoleon was during the battle, it was thence that he gave his orders, that he flattered himself with the hopes of victory; and it was there that his ruin was decided. There, too, it was that by a happy chance, Field-Marshal Blücher and Lord Wellington met in the dark, and mutually saluted each other as victors.

In commemoration of the alliance which now subsists between the English and Prussian nations, of the union of the two armies, and their reciprocal confidence the Field-Marshal desired that this battle should bear the name of *La Belle Alliance.*

"By order of Field-Marshal Blücher,
"General GNEISENAU."

FRENCH OFFICIAL ACCOUNT.

PARIS, June 21st, 1815.

"*Battle of Mont-Saint-Jean.*

"At nine in the morning, the rain having somewhat abated, the 1st corps put itself in motion, and placed itself with the left on the road to Brussels, and opposite the village of Mont-St.-Jean, which appeared the centre of the enemy's position. The 2nd corps leaned its right upon the road to Brussels, and its left upon a small wood, within cannon-shot of the English Army. The Cuirassiers were in reserve behind, and the Guard in reserve upon the heights. The 6th corps, with the cavalry of General Domont, under the order of Count de Lobau, was destined to proceed in rear of our right to oppose a Prussian corps, which appeared to have escaped Marshal Grouchy, and to intend to fall upon our right flank; an intention which had been made known to us by our reports, and by the letter of a Prussian General, enclosing an order of battle, and which was taken by our light troops.

"The troops were full of ardour. We estimated the force of the English Army at eighty thousand men. We supposed that the Prussian corps, which might be in line towards the right, might be fifteen thousand men. The enemy's force, then, was upwards of ninety thousand men; ours less numerous.

"At noon, all the preparations being terminated, Prince Jérôme, commanding a division of the second corps, and destined to form the extreme left of it, advanced upon the wood of which the enemy occupied a part. The cannonade began. The enemy supported, with thirty pieces of cannon, the troops he had sent to keep the wood. We made also on our side dispositions of artillery. At one o'clock Prince Jérôme was master of all the wood, and the whole

English army fell back behind a curtain. Count d'Erlon then attacked the village of Mont-St.-Jean, and supported his attack with eighty pieces of cannon, which must have occasioned great loss to the English army. All the efforts were made towards the ridge. A brigade of the 1st division of Count d'Erlon took the village of Mont-St.-Jean; a second brigade was charged by a corps of English cavalry, which occasioned much loss. At the same moment a division of English cavalry charged the battery of Count d'Erlon by its right, and disorganized several pieces; but the cuirassiers of General Milhaud charged that division, three regiments of which were broken and cut up.

"It was three in the afternoon. The Emperor made the Guard advance, to place it in the plain upon the ground which the first corps had occupied at the outset of the battle; this corps being already in advance. The Prussian division, whose movement had been foreseen, then engaged with the light troops of Count de Lobau, spreading its fire upon our whole right flank. It was expedient, before undertaking anything elsewhere, to wait for the event of this attack. Hence, all the means in reserve were ready to succour Count de Lobau, and overwhelm the Prussian corps when it should be advanced.

"This done, the Emperor had the design of leading an attack upon the village of Mont-St.-Jean, from which we expected decisive success; but by a movement of impatience so frequent in our military annals, and which has often been so fatal to us, the cavalry of reserve having perceived a retrograde movement made by the English to shelter themselves from our batteries, from which they suffered so much, crowned the heights of Mont-St.-Jean, and charged the infantry. This movement which, made in time, and supported by the reserves, must have decided the day, made in an isolated manner and before affairs on the right were terminated, became fatal.

"Having no means of countermanding it, the enemy showing many masses of cavalry and infantry, and our two divisions of cuirassiers being engaged, all our cavalry ran at the same moment to support their comrades. There, for three hours, numerous charges were made, which enabled us to penetrate several squares, and to take six standards

of the light infantry, an advantage out of proportion with the loss which our cavalry experienced by the grape-shot and musket-firing. It was impossible to dispose of our reserves of infantry until we had repulsed the flank attack of the Prussian corps. This attack always prolonged itself perpendicularly upon our right flank. The Emperor sent thither General Duhesme with the Young Guard, and several batteries of reserve. The enemy was kept in check, repulsed and fell back: he had exhausted his forces, and we had nothing more to fear. It was this moment that was indicated for an attack upon the centre of the enemy. As the Cuirassiers suffered by the grape-shot, we sent four battalions of the Middle Guard to protect the Cuirassiers, keep the position, and, if possible, disengage and draw back into the plain a part of our cavalry.

"Two other battalions were sent to keep themselves *en potence* upon the extreme left of the division which had manœuvred upon our flanks, in order not to have any uneasiness on that side; the rest was disposed in reserve, part to occupy the *potence* in rear of Mont-St.-Jean, part upon the ridge in rear of the field of battle, which formed our position of retreat.

"In this state of affairs, the battle was gained; we occupied all the positions which the enemy occupied at the outset of the battle: our cavalry having been too soon and ill employed, we could no longer hope for decisive success; but Marshal Grouchy, having learned the movement of the Prussian corps, marched upon the rear of that corps, which ensured us a signal success for next day. After eight hours' fire and charges of infantry and cavalry, all the army saw with joy the battle gained, and the field of battle in our power.

"At half after eight o'clock, the four battalions of the Middle Guard, who had been sent to the ridge on the other side of Mont-St.-Jean, in order to support the Cuirassiers, being greatly annoyed by the grape-shot, endeavoured to carry the batteries with the bayonet. At the end of the day, a charge directed against their flank, by several English squadrons, put them in disorder. The fugitives recrossed the ravine. Several regiments, near at hand, seeing some troops belonging to the Guard in

confusion, believed it was the Old Guard, and in consequence were thrown into disorder. Cries of "All is lost, the Guard is driven back!" were heard on every side. The soldiers pretend even that on many points ill-disposed persons cried out, "*Sauve qui peut*"! However this may be, a complete panic at once spread itself throughout the whole field of battle, and they threw themselves in the greatest disorder on the line of communication: soldiers, cannoneers, caissons, all pressed to this point: the Old Guard, which was in reserve, was infected, and was itself hurried along.

"In an instant, the whole army was nothing but a mass of confusion: all the soldiers, of all arms, were mixed pell-mell, and it was utterly impossible to rally a single corps. The enemy, who perceived this astonishing confusion, immediately attacked with their cavalry, and increased the disorder, and such was the confusion, owing to night coming on, that it was impossible to rally the troops, and point out to them their error. Thus a battle terminated, a day of false manœuvres rectified, the greatest success ensured for the next day all was lost by a moment of panic terror. Even the squadrons of *service*, drawn up by the side of the Emperor, were overthrown and disorganized by these tumultuous waves, and there was then nothing else to be done but to follow the torrent. The parks of reserve, the baggage which had not repassed the Sambre, in short everything that was on the field of battle, remained in the power of the enemy. It was impossible to wait for the troops on our right. Every one knows what the bravest army in the world is when thus mixed and thrown into confusion, and when its organization no longer exists.

"The Emperor crossed the Sambre at Charleroi, at five o'clock in the morning of the 19th. Philippeville and Avesnes have been given as the points of reunion. Prince Jérôme, General Morand, and other Generals have there already rallied a part of the army. Marshal Grouchy, with the corps on the right, is moving on the lower Sambre.

"The loss of the enemy must have been very great, if we may judge from the number of standards we have taken from him, and from the retrograde movement which

he made; ours cannot be calculated till after the troops shall have been collected. Before the disorder broke out, we had already experienced a very considerable loss, particularly in our cavalry, so fatally, though so bravely engaged. Notwithstanding these losses, this brave cavalry constantly kept the position it had taken from the English, and only abandoned it when the tumult and disorder of the field of battle forced it. In the midst of the night, and the obstacles which encumbered their route, it could not preserve its own organization.

"The artillery has, as usual, covered itself with glory. The carriages belonging to the head-quarters remained in their ordinary position; no retrograde movement being judged necessary. In the course of the night they fell into the enemy's hands.

"Such has been the issue of the battle of Mont-St.-Jean, glorious for the French armies, and yet so fatal."

MARSHAL GROUCHY'S OFFICIAL REPORT TO NAPOLEON.

"DINANT, June 20th, 1815.

"It was not till after seven in the evening of the 18th of June, that I received the letter of the Duke of Dalmatia, (Soult), which directed me to march on St.-Lambert, and to attack General Bulow. I fell in with the enemy as I was marching on Wavre. He was immediately driven into Wavre, and General Vandamme's corps attacked that town, and was warmly engaged. The portion of Wavre, on the right of the Dyle, was carried: but much difficulty was experienced in debouching, on the other side; General Gérard was wounded by a ball in the breast, whilst endeavouring to carry the mill of Bierge, in order to pass the river, but where he did not succeed; and Lieutenant-General Aix had been killed in the attack on the town. In this state of things, being impatient to cooperate with your Majesty's army on that important day, I detached several corps to force the passage of the Dyle and march against Bulow. The corps of Vandamme, in the mean time, maintained the attack on Wavre, and on the mill, whence the enemy showed an intention to debouch, but

which I did not conceive he was capable of effecting. I arrived at Limal, passed the river, and the heights were carried by the division of Vichery and the cavalry. Night did not permit us to advance farther, and I no longer heard the cannon on the side where your Majesty was engaged.

"I halted in this situation until day-light. Wavre and Bierge were occupied by the Prussians, who, at three in the morning of the 19th, attacked in their turn, wishing to take advantage of the difficult position in which I was, and expecting to drive me into the defile, and take the artillery which had debouched, and make me repass the Dyle. Their efforts were fruitless. The Prussians were repulsed, and the village of Bierge taken. The brave General Penne was killed.

"General Vandamme then passed one of his divisions by Bierge, and carried with ease the heights of Wavre, and along the whole of my line the success was complete. I was in front of Rosières, preparing to march on Brussels, when I received the sad intelligence of the loss of the battle of Waterloo. The officer who brought it informed me that your Majesty was retreating on the Sambre, without being able to indicate any particular point on which I should direct my march. I ceased to pursue, and began my retrograde movement. The retreating enemy did not think of following me.

"Learning that the enemy had already passed the Sambre and was on my flank, and not being sufficiently strong to make a diversion in favour of your Majesty, without compromising the troops under my command, I marched on Namur. At this moment, the rear of the columns were attacked. That of the left made a retrograde movement sooner than was expected, which endangered, for a moment, the retreat of the left; but good dispositions soon repaired everything, and two pieces which had been taken were recovered by the brave 20th Dragoons, who, besides, took a howitzer from the enemy. We entered Namur without loss. The long defile which extends from this place to Dinant, in which only a single column can march, and the embarassment arising from the numerous transports of wounded, rendered it necessary to hold

for a considerable time the town, where I had not the means of blowing up the bridge. I intrusted the defence of Namur to General Vandamme, who, with his usual intrepidity, maintained himself there till eight in the evening; so that nothing was left behind, and I occupied Dinant.

"The enemy has lost some thousands of men in the attack on Namur, where the contest was very obstinate; the troops have performed their duty in a manner worthy of praise.

"GROUCHY."

STRENGTH OF THE ALLIED ARMY AT WATERLOO, AND ITS LOSS.

DESIGNATION.	INFANTRY.	CAVALRY.	ARTILLERY.	TOTAL UNDER ARMS.	GUNS.	KILLED WOUNDED AND MISSING.
British , ...	15,181	5,843	2,967	23,991	78	6,932
King's German Legion . .	3,301	1,997	526	5,824	18	1,589
Hanoverians	10.258	497	465	11,220	12	1,602
Brunswickers	4,586	866	510	5,962	16	660
Nassauers	2.880	»	»	2,880	»	643
Dutch-Belgians	13,402	3,205	1,177	17,784	32	4,000
Total . .	49,608	12,408	5,645	67,661	156	15,426

British, killed and wounded, on the 16th, at Quatre-Bras : 2,504. On the 17th, in the retreat to the Waterloo position : 108. The greater number of the men (1,875) returned as missing, had gone to the rear with wounded officers and soldiers, and joined afterwards. The officers are supposed killed.

The names of British officers, killed and wounded, may be seen in the Appendix, No. IV.

PRUSSIAN FORCE AT WATERLOO.

A PORTION OF WHICH BECAME ENGAGED TOWARDS THE CLOSE OF THE DAY.

ARRIVED ON THE FIELD.	INFANTRY.	CAVALRY	ARTILLERY.	
			MEN.	GUNS.
About half-past five o'clock P.M.	12,043	2,720	783	40
At three quarters after six	13,338	,,	360	24
At a quarter before eight	15,902	6,138	660	40
Total.	41,283	8,858	1,803	104
General total in the field.	51,944 men.			104

Loss at Waterloo, in killed, wounded and missing : 6,682 men.

STRENGTH OF THE FRENCH ARMY IN THE FIELD AT WATERLOO.

DESIGNATION.	INFANTRY.	CAVALRY.	ARTILLERY.	
			MEN.	GUNS.
Imperial Guard	12,000	4,000	2,400	96
1st Corps	17,600	1,400	1,564	46
2nd ,,	15,750	1,865	1,861	38
6th ,,	6,600	,,	1,007	30
3rd Cavalry Corps	,,	3,300	300	12
4th ,, ,,	,,	3,300	300	12
3rd Cavalry Division	,,	1,400	150	6
5th ,, ,,	,,	1,250	150	6
Total	51,950	16,515	7,732	246
Deduct for previous losses	3,000	750	500	,,
Under arms	48,950	15,765	7,232	246
General total in the field	71,947 men			

The French loss has been computed at nearly fifty thousand men during the campaign.

Of the French Generals, Lobau (Mouton), Compans, Duhesme and Cambronne were made prisoners; and Girard, Devaux, Letort, Penne, Michel, Aix and Baudouin killed.

Perhaps we cannot arrive at a more accurate notion of the loss of the enemy than that conveyed by Ney, in his speech in the Chamber of Peers, four days after the battle, to which the reader's notice is drawn (page 207): "Not a man of the Guard will ever rally more. I myself witnessed their total extermination: they are annihilated." And everybody knows that Napoleon always husbanded the Guard, at the cost of all his other troops. "Their total extermination" implies then that the whole army was utterly routed.

The slaughter, in the absence of official reports, must be left to be computed by the sober judgment of the reader.

The French force detached under Grouchy to observe the Prussians amounted to thirty-two thousand men, and a hundred and four guns.

POSITIONS OF THE ALLIED ARTILLERY TOWARDS THE CLOSE OF THE BATTLE.

On the right, close to the Nivelles road, the Brunswick guns. Stretching towards the left, Major Bull's (howitzers), Captain N. Ramsay's, Major Webber Smith's, Captain Mercer's, Major Sympher's (German), Captain Sandham's, Major Rogers', Major Beane's batteries; and Captain Bolton's, at the angle between Adam's left and Maitland's right. Captain Sinclair's battery. Major Vandersmissen's batteries, at the interval between Halkett's brigade. Major Lloyd's, Major Sir H. Ross's batteries. Major Sir R. Gardiner's battery, advancing Major Whinyate's (rocket), Major Braun's (Hanoverian) batteries. A Dutch-Belgian battery. Major von Rettberg's (Hanoverian), just relieved by a Prussian battery. A Dutch-Belgian battery. Major Kuhlman's and Captain Cleeve's (German) batteries, advancing on the high-road, after refitting. Five Dutch-Belgian guns near Ditmers' brigade.

ARTILLERY TAKEN BY THE ALLIED ARMY AT WATERLOO.

12-pounder guns	35
6 do. do.	57
6-inch howitzers	13
24-pounder do.	17
Total guns	122

12-pounder spare gun-carriages	6
6 do. do.	8
Howitzer do.	6
12-pounder waggons	74
6 do. do.	71
Howitzer do.	50
Forge do.	20
Imperial Guard do.	52
General total	409

Exclusive of those taken by the Prussians, on the field and in the pursuit.

Our readers will give us credit for having observed a strict impartiality throughout our narrative of the battle; and in the same spirit would we desire to discuss those questions relating to it, which have given rise to so many false and exaggerated statements.

The first subject of controversy we shall notice, is the strange, but oft repeated charge against Wellington's military judgment, in choosing his position in front of Mont-St.-Jean, with a forest in his rear, *in case of defeat*. I must be excused if I show some little indignation at the repetition of this charge; a British soldier must be allowed to be as jealous of the fame of his illustrious commander, as our gallant opponents were of that of their idolized Napoleon Well, what is the charge? That the Waterloo position was not well chosen for a retreat, having defiles and a wood in its rear.

We begin our examination of this point by remarking that Wellington chose the position, not in a hurry, nor because he was forced to do so, but most deliberately, and after having thoroughly reconnoitred it. He chose it

with the conviction that he could well maintain it until the Prussians could form a junction with him ; this accomplished, he knew that the French would not have a single chance left. He had but one apprehension ; namely that the enemy would push on by Hal, and turn the Allied right. But Napoleon's holding us too cheap, his impetuosity, or his desperation, brought him headlong upon our chosen position : the very best for our purposes between Charleroi and Brussels. Let the event assist the impartial reader in deciding which commander showed the better judgment in selecting his ground for action. But as far as the Duke is concerned, it is quite unnecessary to say anything in his defence. Nor should we have attempted to give a description of the Waterloo position, but for the judgment of Napoleon, at least as coming to us through the Generals de Montholon, Gourgaud, de Las-Cases, Mr. O'Meara, etc., being so directly at variance with that practically shown by the Duke of Wellington, who, we supposed, had previously both taken up and successfully defended too many positions not to know the local requisites of a good one, and particularly as opposed to a French army. Waterloo was not fixed upon at the spur of the moment as I have elsewhere shown ; in addition to which, the Duke, his staff and most of our generals were so often over the ground before the battle, that the farmers complained of the damage done thereby to their crops. It may be well to observe, for the information of those who are unacquainted with the position and localities, that the main-road from the field of Waterloo to Brussels is a very wide and well paved one. The road to the capital by Braine-l'Alleud and Alsemberg is also paved*. Several cross-roads, in rear of our position, likewise traverse the forest of Soigne, and communicate with the high-road between this and Brussels. The trees of the forest, and the hedges, banks, and buildings on the sides of the roads, would have afforded excellent protection to light troops covering a retreat, and have materially aided to keep the pursuing enemy at bay. Close in rear of the Allied army and along the verge of the wood, was a most advantageous

* Most writers on Waterloo, particularly those from St.-Helena, appear totally ignorant of the existence of this road.

ridge, which might have offered an excellent second position, and from whence the guns could command everything within their range. The forest of Soigne itself, composed of lofty trees, afforded a shelter which resolute men could not be easily driven from: being nearly free from underwood, it was everywhere passable for broken infantry and cavalry, and from which no earthly force could have dislodged us, unless we willed it. When the Duke of Wellington, some years after the battle, was asked what he would have done, had he been driven from his position at Waterloo, his Grace replied, "I should have gone into the wood." The impartial opinion of the celebrated and able military writer Jomini may with propriety be here cited:

"We have said that one of the essentials in a position is, that it should offer the means of retreat; which brings us to the consideration of a question created by the battle of Waterloo. Supposing an army to be posted in front of a forest, having a good road behind its centre and each of its wings; would it be compromised, as Napoleon asserts, in the event of its losing the battle? For my own part, I think, on the contrary, that such a position would be more favourable for retreating than if the country were perfectly open; since a beaten army cannot traverse a plain without being exposed to the utmost danger. Doubtless, if the retreat should degenerate into a disorderly flight, a portion of the guns remaining in battery in front of the forest would probably be lost; but the infantry, the cavalry, and the rest of the artillery, would be able to retire with as much facility as across a plain. But if, on the contrary, the retreat takes place with order, nothing can possibly protect it better than a forest: provided always there exist at least two good roads behind the lines; that the enemy be not allowed to press too close, before the requisite measures preparatory to retiring are thought of; and that no lateral movement shall enable the enemy to anticipate the army at the outlets from the forest, as happened at Hohenlinden. It would also greatly tend to secure the retreat, if, as was the case at Waterloo, the forest should form a concave line behind the centre; for such a bend would then become a regular *place*

d'armes, in which to collect the troops and afford time to file them successively into the high road*."

General Jomini's doctrine, with the grounds on which it clearly rests, will have more weight with the honest reader (be he a military man or a civilian, a Frenchman or an Englishman), than the fond opinions of Napoleon's admirers.

Let us now turn to the Duke of Wellington's plans and expectations, and we shall have ample evidence of his quick perception, consummate skill and unrivalled judgment.

The Duke was at Vienna at the moment the news reached him of Bonaparte's escape from Elba, and of his landing in France. The following letter records the first impressions made by this event in the Austrian capital, and the full conviction which Wellington immediately felt, that the enemy of Europe's peace would be speedily overthrown.

To Viscount Castlereagh, K. G.

VIENNA, March 12th, 1815.

MY LORD,

"I received here, on the 8th instant, a dispatch from lord Burghersh, of the 1st, giving an account that Bonaparte had quitted the island of Elba, with all his civil and military officers, and about twelve hundred troops, on the 26th of February. I immediately communicated this account to the Emperors of Austria and Russia, to the King of Prussia, and to the ministers of the different powers, and I found among all one prevailing sentiment, of a determination to unite their efforts to support the system established by the peace of Paris.

"As it was uncertain to what quarter Bonaparte had gone, whether he would not return to Elba, or would even land on any part of the continent, it was agreed that it was best to postpone the adoption of any measure till his farther progress should be ascertained; and we have since received accounts from Genoa, stating that he had landed in France, near Cannes, on the 1st of March; had attempted to get possession of Antibes, and had been

* *Art of War*, p. 598.

repulsed, and that he was on his march towards Grasse.

"No accounts had been received at Paris as late as the middle of the day of the 5th. of his having quitted Elba, nor any accounts, from any quarter, of his further progress.

"In the mean time, the sovereigns, and all persons assembled here, are impressed with the importance of the crisis which this circumstance occasions in the affairs of the world. All are desirous of bringing to an early conclusion the business of the Congress, in order that the whole and undivided attention and exertion of all may be directed against the common enemy; and I do not entertain the smallest doubt that, even if Bonaparte should be able to form a party for himself in France, capable of making head against the legitimate government of that country, such a force will be assembled by the powers of Europe, directed by such a spirit in their councils, as must get the better of him.

"The Emperors of Austria and Russia and the King of Prussia have dispatched letters to the King of France, to place at His Majesty's disposal all their respective forces; and Austrian and Prussian officers are despatched with the letters, with powers to order the movement of the troops of their respective countries placed on the French frontiers, at the suggestion of the King of France.

"The plenipotentiaries of the eight powers who signed the treaty of Paris assembled this evening, and have resolved to publish a declaration, in which they will, in the name of their sovereigns, declare their firm resolution to maintain the peace and all its articles, with all their force, if necessary. I enclose the draught of what is proposed to be published, which, with the alteration of some expressions and the omission of one or two paragraphs, will, I believe, be adopted.

"Upon the whole, I assure your Lordship that I am perfectly satisfied with the spirit which prevails here upon this occasion; and I do not entertain the smallest doubt that, if unfortunately it should be possible for Bonaparte to hold out at all against the King of France, he must fall under the cordially united efforts of the sovereigns of Europe. "I have the honour to be, etc.,

"WELLINGTON."

The Duke, though strongly urged by the allied sovereigns of Austria, Prussia and Russia to start for the Netherlands, remained in Vienna until he had completed his duties at the Congress, and received orders from England to take the command of the troops assembling in the Low Countries. He arrived at Brussels early in April. In less than twenty-four hours, he was master of the state of things, and immediately wrote the following dispatch.

To General Kleist.

" BRUSSELS, April 5th, 1815.

" GENERAL,

" I arrived here during last night: I have spent the day in endeavouring to make myself master of the state of affairs.

" The reports respecting the situation, number and the intentions of the enemy are always excessively vague; but it appears to me we ought to be prepared against a surprise (*coup de main*) which he might be tempted to try at any momemt.

" There can be no doubt that it would be an immense advantage to him to make us retrograde with the troops which we have in front of Brussels; to drive before him the King of France and the Royal family, and to compel the King of the Netherlands, with his establishments newly formed here, to make a retreat. This would be a terrible blow in public opinion, both here and in France, and, according to his usual management (*allure*), the news of his success would be known throughout France, whilst that of any reverse that might happen to him would be concealed from everybody.

" After having placed 13,400 men as garrisons in Mons, Tournai, Ypres, Ostend, Nieuport and Antwerp, I can get together about 23,000 good troops, English and Hanoverian; amongst them about five thousand excellent cavalry. This number will be increased in a few days, especially in cavalry and artillery. I can also bring up 20,000 Dutch and Belgian troops, including two thousand cavalry; the whole having about sixty pieces of cannon.

" My opinion is, that we ought to take measures to unite the whole Prussian army with this allied Anglo-Dutch

army in front of Brussels: and that, with this view, the troops under your Excellency's command should, without loss of time, march along the Maese, and take up cantonments between Charleroi, Namur and Huy.

"By this dispositon, we shall be sure to save this country, so interesting to the Allied Powers: we shall cover the concentration of their forces on the Rhine: and we shall escape the evils which would inevitably result from a sudden retreat in our actual circumstances. At the same time, your Excellency would be just as able as you are in your present position, to march your troops to any point required by the service of the King: and we should have for our numerous cavalry a field of battle as favourable as any in the rear of Brussels.

"I beg your Excellency to take these reasons into consideration, and to let me know your determination; in order that I may decide what measures I ought to take in case I should be attacked, if your Excellency should judge more fit to remain where you are.

"I ought to apprize your Excellency that the King of the Netherlands has given orders for providing your troops with all they may want upon their advance into this country. "WELLINGTON."

Our readers will remark in this letter the Duke's prompt decision on the importance of an immediate junction of a large Prussian force with the British Allied Army, and of protecting Brussels at all hazards. We shall see how much stress Napoleon laid upon keeping the British and Prussians apart, and upon making a dash at Brussels. These two great commanders then took the same view: but the Duke's vigilance and energy baffled all Napoleon's exertions against the English Allied Army and the city of Brussels: the Prussians would have suffered less at Ligny, if the Duke's earnest entreaty for the earliest possible junction of the Allies had been duly appreciated. Wellington also correctly anticipated, from the first moment, that Charleroi and its vicinity would probably be the point selected by Napoleon for his irruption into the Netherlands.

It seems from a letter dated 15th of April 1815, of the

Duke to Gneisenau, that he had ascertained that two corps of the enemy, composed of 45,000 infantry and 7,200 cavalry, were in his front between the Sambre and the sea: he immediately set off to reconnoitre the whole frontier: this occupied him four days.

By reference to the "SECRET MEMORANDUM" in the Appendix, No. 1, it may be seen how prompt, energetic and comprehensive were the measures resolved upon by the Duke of Wellington. As early as the 30th of April, he wrote to Lord Uxbridge, "All the dispositions are so made that the whole army can be collected in one short movement, with the Prussians on our left."

One of Wellington's difficulties in preparing for the contest was the motley character of some of the foreign troops placed, or offered to be placed, under his command. Some Saxon troops in particular drew from him very severe, but characteristic strictures and contempt, as appears from the subjoined documents:

To the Earl of Clancarty, G.C.B.

"BRUSSELS, May 3rd, 1815.

"The Saxons mutinied last night at Liége, and obliged poor old Blücher to quit the town; the cause of the mutiny was the order to divide the corps, and that the Prussian part, in which the guards were included, should take the oath of allegiance to the King of Prussia.

"We hear of Bonaparte's quitting Paris, and of the march of troops to this frontier, in order to attack us. I met Blücher at Tirlemont this day, and received from him the most satisfactory assurances of support.

"For an action in Belgium I can now put seventy thousand men into the field, and Blücher eighty thousand; so that, I hope, we should give a good account even of Bonaparte.

"I am not satisfied with our delays.

"WELLINGTON."

To Prince Hardenberg.

"BRUSSELS, May 3rd, 1815.

"MY DEAR PRINCE,

"I have received your letter of the 23rd of April, and I

regret that there has been a difference of opinion about the troops to be sent to this army. I am perfectly indifferent as to whether I have many or few foreign soldiers under my orders, and as it appears that Prince Blücher and the Prussian officers are not disposed to let me be beaten by superior numbers, I am satisfied.

"As to the Saxons, your Highness will probably receive by this same opportunity the reports of their conduct yesterday evening: and as I have not enough of good troops to be able to detach any of them to watch a body of men disposed to mutiny, I think I shall do best in having nothing to do with such troops; and if they do not get out of the affair of last evening in an honourable manner and consistently with the military character, in spite of my respect for the powers who have placed them at my disposal, I shall beg to decline taking them under my command.

"WELLINGTON."

Writing to Sir Henry Hardinge, two days afterwards, the Duke observes that:

"The Saxon troops, it is very obvious, will be of no use to anybody during the war; and our object must be to prevent them from doing mischief... I do not think fourteen thousand men will have much weight in deciding the fate of the war. But the most fatal of all measures will be to have fourteen thousand men in the field who cannot be trusted, and who will require nearly as many more good troops to observe them."

These Saxon mutineers were, at the suggestion of the Duke, immediately sent off as prisoners, through Holland and Hanover, into Prussia by the orders of Marshal Blücher. But for this foresight and determined maintenance of military discipline, much greater mischief would have ensued amongst certain contingents of the Allied troops, who, as it was, by their doubtful attachment to the cause in which they were enlisted and unsoldierlike behaviour in the field, provoked many a hearty curse on the day of Waterloo.

CHAPTER XI.

Napoleon's plans of campaign.—His letter to Ney, and proclamation to the Belgians.—His sanguine expectations and utter disappointment.—Opinion of French authors on the circumstance of Napoleon's not reaching Brussels.—Their inconsistencies.—Desire of Napoleon to make his marshal responsible for errors he committed.—Opinion of M. de Vaulabelle.—Napoleon's charges against Grouchy; impossibility of the latter's preventing a portion of the Prussians reaching the field of Waterloo.—The Emperor's charges against Ney refuted.—Admirable conduct of Ney during the campaign.—Mode of history-writing at St. Helena.—The battle not fought against the French nation.—Napoleon's character.—Motley composition and equivocal loyalty of part of the Allied army.—Refutation of the charge that the Duke was taken by surprise; credulity of some English writers on this subject.—His Grace's admirable precaution.—Foreign statements, that the Prussians saved us, examined.—The tardy cooperation of the Prussians produced not the defeat, but the total rout of the French.—Conversation of Napoleon at St. Helena.—Gourgaud's account.—Opinions of the Duke and Lord Hill.—Ney's testimony in the Chamber of Peers.

WHAT were Napoleon's plans, and how sanguine were his expectations, will be placed beyond all doubt by the following letter, written to the Prince de la Moskowa, the renowned Ney, who had joined the army but the evening before, and by his proclamation addressed to the Belgians.

To the Prince de la Moskowa.

"CHARLEROI, June 16th, 1815.

"COUSIN,

"I send you the present letter by my Aide-de-camp, General Flahaut. The Major-General (Soult) must have already despatched orders to you, but you will receive these sooner, because my Officers are faster than his. You will receive the general order of the day; but I wish to write to you in detail, because it is of the very highest importance.

"I advance Marshal Grouchy with the third and fourth corps of infantry upon Sombreffe, and my Guard upon

Fleurus, where I shall be in person before mid-day. If I find the enemy there, I shall attack him, and drive everything before me as far as Gembloux. There I shall decide according to the events of the morning, what is to be done. My decision will be made perhaps at three o'clock, perhaps in the evening. My intention is, that the moment I have determined on my plan, you should be in readiness to march on Brussels. I will support you with the Guard, which will be at Fleurus or at Sombreffe; and I should like to reach Brussels to-morrow morning. You should set forward this evening, if I can form my plan in time for you to hear from me to-day, and you should march three or four leagues before night, and be in Brussels at seven to-morrow morning.

"You can dispose of your troops in the following manner: One division two leagues in advance of Quatre-Bras, if there should be no obstacle: Six divisions of infantry about Quatre-Bras, and one division at Marbais, in order that I may have its assistance, should I want it, at Sombreffe; but this is not to delay your march: Count de Valmy's corps, which contains three thousand cuirassiers of *fer*, at the intersection of the Roman way with the Brussels road, in case I should need it; as soon as ever I have formed my plan, you will order this division to rejoin you.

"I should like to have with me the division of the Guard which is commanded by General Lefebvre-Desnouettes, and I send you in exchange the two divisions of Count de Valmy's corps. But, according to my plans at this moment, I prefer posting Count de Valmy in such a manner as to have him within reach if I want him, and to avoid causing General Lefebvre-Desnouettes any false marches: for it is probable that I shall resolve upon marching with the Guard this evening upon Brussels.

"Nevertheless, cover Lefebvre's division by the two divisions of cavalry belonging to d'Erlon and Reille, in order to spare the Guard: for if there should be any hot work with the English, it is better that it should be with our line than the Guard.

"I have adopted as a general principle of this campaign, to divide my army into two wings, and a reserve.

"Your wing will consist of the four divisions of the first corps, of the four divisions of the second corps, of two divisions of light cavalry, and the two divisions of Count de Valmy's corps. The number of these troops cannot be much less than forty-five or fifty thousand men. Marshal Grouchy will have nearly an equal number, and will command the right wing. The Guard will form the reserve, and I shall bring it up in support of the one wing or the other, according to circumstances. The Major-General will issue the most precise orders, in order to secure obedience to you, when you have a separate command: whenever I am present, the commanders of corps will receive orders directly from me. I shall draw troops, according to circumstances, from either wing, to strengthen my reserve.

"You well understand the importance attached to *the taking of Brussels.* It may also produce important results; for a movement of such promptitude and daring will cut off the English troops at Mons, Ostend, etc.

"I wish your measures to be so taken that, at the first order, your eight divisions may be able to march rapidly on Brussels, without any difficulty.

"NAPOLEON."

PROCLAMATION TO THE BELGIANS AND INHABITANTS OF THE LEFT BANK OF THE RHINE.*

..."The ephemeral success of my enemies detached you for a moment from my Empire: in my exile upon a rock in the sea, I heard your complaints. The God of battles has decided the fate of your beautiful provinces; Napoleon is among you. You are worthy to be Frenchmen. Rise in mass, join my invincible phalanxes, to exterminate the remainder of those barbarians, who are your enemies and mine; they fly with rage and despair in their hearts.

"(Signed) NAPOLEON.

"By the Emperor:
"The Major-General of the army,
"Count BERTRAND.

"At the Imperial Palace of Laeken."

* A large quantity of these proclamations was found amongst the Imperial baggage.

Little comment need be made upon this letter and proclamation. They are characteristic of Napoleon. A most able plan of operations is developed with his usual recklessness of human life: we see him prepared to sacrifice his troops of the line to save his Guard; and either wing, so that with the other he might make a dash at Brussels.

His overweening confidence of being there even early on the 17th, and his sanguine expectations that the population would support him, are clearly shown by the above documents.

Napoleon must evidently have miscalculated the degree of energy and promptitude necessary to overcome two such Generals as Wellington and Blucher. He sadly underrated the gallant troops which he and his Marshal had to combat. And when adverse writers talk so much of the calculating, cautious and methodical Wellington (as Napoleon was pleased to call him) being taken by surprise in this campaign, we may venture to ask, was not the Emperor taken by surprise and thrown out in all his calculations by the extreme vigilance and energy which brought three corps of the Prussian army, above eighty-five thousand men, into position at Ligny by mid-day on the 16th? and but for an error in the transmission of orders, these troops would also have been joined by Bulow's corps; and had General Zieten sent information to General Muffling or to the Duke of Wellington at Brussels, when the French army in three columns was first seen in his front in advance of Charleroi, the whole Allied army might have been concentrated at Quatre-Bras during the night of the 15th. Wellington in person was at Ligny on the 16th: observing Napoleon preparing for battle, and after conferring with Blücher, he returned to Quatre-Bras in time to give a most critical check to the gallant Ney. Was it no surprise to Napoleon to find that Wellington, upon hearing of Blücher's retreat from Ligny, instead of falling back to Ostend, etc., immediately retired with ominous steadiness upon Mont-St.-Jean? and there arrested the ambition of his opponent, who, instead of being at Brussels early on the 17th, as intimated to Ney, was compelled to open his eyes, on the morning of the 18th, to the fact that he was still above twelve miles from Brussels, and unable

to advance a step nearer without fighting a desperate battle, and staking his empire on the result! He did fight: the stake was lost, and, by the next morning, he found himself again at Charleroi, whence he had despatched his memorable letter to his "cousin" Ney but three days before. He must have felt an agony of *surprise* and something more, as he fled on for his very life, to escape from his enraged pursuers.

M. de Vaulabelle indeed, in his "Campaign and Battle of Waterloo," published at Paris in 1845, attributes the non-arrival of Napoleon at Brussels to his having calculated that the Prussians would not assemble in any great force until the 17th (page 53); and further on (page 54), the author says, "Napoleon's plans and arrangements were frustrated and his sanguine expectations disappointed, on finding a barrier of ninety-five thousand Prussians assembled between him and the Belgian capital." The above author also informs us (page 68) that a longer delay on the 16th, in executing his projected movements at Ligny, would have compromised his success on that day; and (page 93), that "on the 17th, fresh delays succeeded those of the two preceding ones." Ney's troops, although the Marshal, it is pretended, received orders to renew the attack on Quatre-Bras at break of day, were still in bivouac at eleven o'clock. We are given to understand by M. de Vaulabelle, that similar delays occurred to different corps placed under the direct command of the Emperor and Marshal Grouchy. We are also told that "the soldiers grumbled at this inaction of which they did not know the motives, questioned their officers, and interrogated their Generals;" in fact, to use the author's words, "*L'énergie et l'activité semblaient s'être réfugiées dans leurs rangs.*" ("All energy and activity seemed to have taken refuge in their ranks.") The inhabitants of St-Amand also affirm that, on a group of Generals passing through the village, the soldiers followed them with their cries, "We made our soup at break of day in order to be sooner at the ball, and we have been four hours doing nothing; why don't we fight? There is something underhand*."

**Campagne et Bataille de Waterloo*, par ACHILLE DE VAULABELLE, p. 95-96, Paris, 1845.

In face of all these discrepant statements, and upon calm reflection and close examination of the history of the battle of Waterloo, Napoleon's disasters should not be attributed to the neglect or disobedience of his Generals, but, under Providence, to the consummate bravery of the troops, and the skill of the Generals opposed to him.

Napoleon, when at St.-Helena, admitted that the tactics of his army in the Waterloo campaign had their defects; but on no occasion, to my knowledge, did he admit that he himself had committed an error. He invariably endeavoured to shift all blame, more especially the irretrievable failure at Waterloo, to other shoulders than his own, to those of his marshals. He accused Grouchy, the well-tried soldier in many a hard-tought field, and who was banished for his attachment to the Imperial cause, of having, by neglect, delay and non-compliance with orders, occasioned his defeat at Waterloo; and Grouchy's alleged false movement is the basis of every argument advanced by those who yet maintain the military infallibility of their idolized Emperor. One would imagine, from the tenor of Napoleon's order of the day on the 14th of June, "Soldiers! we have forced marches to make, battles to fight, dangers to encounter," that he would not have allowed the precious hours of the morning of the 16th to be frittered away in inactivity, or have left his troops until near eleven o'clock in the bivouac of the night before, chiefly where they crossed the Sambre, viz., at Charleroi, Châtelet and Marchiennes, without making a movement to support his advanced troops at Frasnes and Fleurus. No doubt the French were fatigued and wanted rest; but as the success of the campaign depended upon vigorously pressing forward, and making the most of the first advantages, there was no time for rest. Again, on the 17th, after the battles of Quatre-Bras and Ligny, we find Napoleon lingering on the field of Ligny, visiting the wounded, and expressing his satisfaction at witnessing the gallantry of his troops; we find him discussing, with Gérard and Grouchy, subjects in no way connected with the campaign which should decree him Emperor or exile: we find it to be near one o'clock P.M. (17th), before he put his own force in motion to join Ney in pursuit of us, or before

he gave Grouchy his orders to pursue the Prussians. Early in the morning, Pajol's cavalry and Teste's infantry divisions were detached towards Namur, in pursuit of the Prussians, and, strange to say, when, after capturing a Prussian battery on the Namur road, and sending it to the Imperial head-quarters, they found themselves completely baffled and at fault, they returned to their bivouac of the preceeding night near Mazy, and lay there till next morning, the 18th.

The Prussians, after their line had been broken about nine o'clock on the 16th at Ligny, were allowed to retreat upon Wavre unmolested : nor did Grouchy, who was subsequently ordered by Napoleon "to follow the Prussians and not to let them out of his sight, to complete their defeat by attacking them and prevent their effecting a junction with the Allies," know until the afternoon of the 17th by what route the main Prussian army had retreated. Grouchy's advance-guard did not come up with the Prussian rear till half-past ten A.M. of the 18th, when three out of the four Prussian corps were already on their march to join us : of this Grouchy knew nothing ; so far from it, he believed he had the whole Prussian army before him.

If it be objected to Grouchy, that he did not act up to the letter or the spirit of his instructions, we affirm that it was impossible for him to do so, the delay in giving him his orders having enabled the Prussians to gain fourteen hours start of him.

This fact the marshal communicated to the Emperor, who replied that he, with the rest of his army, was about to follow the English and give them battle, should they take position in front of the forest of Soigne, directing Grouchy to communicate with him by the paved road of Quatre-Bras* : but not a word about that general's joining in his attack on the English. Napoleon followed us by the paved road to La Belle-Alliance : Grouchy followed the Prussians by cross roads to Gembloux, about six miles,

* A positive proof that Napoleon was of opinion that the Prussians were retiring upon Namur and the Meuse ; or why did he direct the communication to be kept up by the paved road of Quatre-Bras ?

where he halted for the night, and wrote to Napoleon; receiving the following answer, dated

FARM OF CAILLOU, ten o'clock A.M.
June 18th, 1815.

"I am directed," says the Adjutant-General (Soult), "by the Emperor, to acquaint you that he is going to attack the English who are in line of battle in front of Waterloo, near the forest of Soigne. His Majesty directs you will move upon Wavre, to be nearer to us, to report your operations, to keep up a communication, etc."

Again, not one word about marching to assist the Emperor: and here we may observe that Wavre is not in the direction of Mont-St.-Jean. When, however, at one o'clock Napoleon found that Wellington was not to be trifled with, and that a Prussian corps was hovering upon his right flank, he dispatched another order, dated

FIELD OF BATTLE, WATERLOO, one o'clock P.M.
June 18th, 1815.

MONSIEUR LE MARÉCHAL,

"You wrote from Gembloux this morning at two o'clock informing the Emperor, you were about to march to Sart-lez-Walhain. His Majesty now directs you will manœuvre in *our* direction. You must find out the point, in order to keep up the communication, and be at hand to fall upon and destroy any enemy that may attempt to attack our right. At this moment we are engaged in battle on the line of Waterloo, the enemy's centre is Mont-St.-Jean; so manœuvre to join our right without loss of time.

"The Adjutant-General, DUKE OF DALMATIA.

"*P.S.*—An intercepted letter informs us that the Prussian General Bulow is about to attack our right flank; we think we see the corps on the heights of St. Lambert; so approach us without losing an instant, and destroy Bulow, should you catch him in the act."

The order was in itself no doubt sound and judicious; but the original vice we have already alluded to, as characterizing the movements of the French army after the

passage of the Sambre, rendered obedience impossible. The letter, written at one o'clock, did not reach Grouchy until seven, about which time Napoleon's right had been attacked and driven back by Bulow's advanced brigades.

It was half-past seven o'clock A.M. on the 18th of June, when Grouchy moved from his bivouac at Gembloux, and, owing to the bad state of the roads, nearly half-past eleven before he reached Sart-lez-Walhain, a distance of about six miles. At the latter place, the report of a heavy cannonade was distinctly heard in the direction of Waterloo: Grouchy was strongly urged by some of his Generals to march towards the firing; and, for not doing so, he has been attacked at all points. He declined the proposition of his Generals, on the ground that he did not consider it his duty to march towards the battle already raging elsewhere, but to attack, according to his instructions, the Prussians with whom he had just come up. Grouchy has since declared that he did not consider it his duty to follow the advice of Gérard and the other Generals, and that to have done so would have been acting contrary to his orders. To have detached a portion of his force towards the main French army would have separated his two corps by the Dyle river, whose waters were much swollen by the heavy rains, and whose banks were so swampy, that it would have been impossible for his divisions to have mutually supported each other; consequently he continued his march upon Wavre.

For argument's sake, we will suppose that Grouchy adopts the advice of his Generals, and commences his march at the time the firing was first heard, about half-past twelve o'clock. On average roads in fair condition, an army of thirty-two thousand men of all arms would take seven hours to march fifteen miles; they had already marched about six miles, as we have seen, over bad roads. From Sart-lez-Walhain to Plancenoit, Napoleon's right, the distance is about sixteen miles, and over bad roads; how could they have come up in time, and that, without taking into account the obstructions which they must have encountered from the Prussian corps who were scouring the whole of that part of the country? It was utterly impossible for Grouchy, after breaking up his bivouac at

Gembloux so late as half-past seven o'clock on the morning of the 18th, to prevent the three Prussian corps, who well knew his movements, from forming a junction with us, or from attacking the French right. Had Grouchy left Gembloux at two o'clock A.M., and marched, unmolested by the Prussians, by St.-Guibert and Moustier to St.-Lambert, and taken position near the defiles of the Lasne and St.-Lambert, he might have kept Bulow from attacking the French right, and Napoleon might, before eight o'clock, about which time a brigade of Pirch's and part of a brigade of Zieten's corps came up, have attacked Wellington with his whole remaining force.

After the unaccountable delay on the 17th, the division of his force by Napoleon appears a false move; for a corps of cavalry would have sufficed to watch the Prussians. Grouchy, unquestionably, was dilatory, and wanting in his former energy and judgment: for though he must have known that the Prussians, or a large portion of them, would attempt their junction with us, he sent out no patrols to ascertain whether the contemplated movement was in operation, and neglected to keep up that which is always so essential, a close communication with the main body of the French army. His whole attention appears to have been directed to his right: the events on his left he entirely neglected.

We have stated Napoleon's anxiety to impute the blame of the failure exclusively to his two marshals. We have endeavoured, in the fair and fearless spirit of military criticism, to examine how far such inculpation is borne out by facts in the case of Marshal Grouchy, and we now, in the same impartial manner, propose to analyze the accusation made against the gallant and daring Ney, "the bravest of the brave." The charges are twofold: delay at Quatre-Bras, and rashness at Waterloo.

Ney, as we have seen, had been ordered by Napoleon, on the morning of the 16th, to seize Quatre-Bras, to occupy Genappe if practicable, and to be ready to march on Brussels the same evening (16th), or on the morning of the 17th at latest, as the seizure of the capital by a *coup de main* on the 17th was the Emperor's grand object. For this purpose Ney was, if possible, to press forward three

or four leagues at least, on the 16th, and to be supported by the light cavalry of the Imperial Guard.

Now, Ney is blamed by Napoleon and other military writers (French), for not having gained possession of Quatre-Bras early on the 16th, before our force came up. Certainly no British soldier underrates the value of an early attack (as Arroyo-de-Molinos can testify), but was Ney justified in attempting to obtain possession of Quatre-Bras? We incline to think he was not. More than one half of his force was still in the rear: D'Erlon's corps was on the Sambre, or close to it, Girard's division of Reille's corps was near Fleurus with Grouchy, and Kellermann's cavalry had not joined. No blame to him, the gallant Ney, for *that*; he had joined the army but the evening before (the 15th). Notwithstanding these untoward events, he ordered forward Reille's (second) corps; but finding that heavy masses of the enemy were concentrating at St.-Amand on his right, and ignorant of the force in his front, he judiciously declined to press on till d'Erlon came up as a support.

Napoleon, before he left Charleroi, sent another order to Ney to unite his force (Reille and d'Erlon's corps, and Kellermann's Cuirassiers who were about to join him), remarking, "With this force you ought to overwhelm any strength the enemy may oppose to you." When Ney commenced his attack on Quatre-Bras he was cautious. Napoleon had now arrived at Fleurus, and sent word to Ney that Grouchy would attack the Prussians at half-past two o'clock; that he, Ney, was to press vigorously upon any enemy in his front, and then turn round and assist in crushing the Prussians at Ligny. About three o'clock, Ney got another dispatch, informing him that the battle of Ligny had already begun, directing him to manœuvre *immediately*, so as to fall upon the Prussian rear with all his force, which would be utterly destroyed if he acted with vigour, adding, in his own emphatic language addressed to a heart so susceptible and patriotic as Ney's, "The fate of France is in your hands!" But that which pre-eminently characterized Napoleon's early career, that to which he almost exclusively owed his brilliant victories, that in which all men of all nations will admit his

wonderful excellence,—rapidity in executing his plans,—here again failed him. Lightning may slumber; but *Time* will ceaselessly march on, heedless of the errors of heroes! The Emperor's delay enabled our noble Picton, with his gallant band, to come up from Brussels, closely followed by the Brunswickers, headed by their cherished and chivalrous Duke, who found Quatre-Bras to be his last battle-field. Such foes occupied Ney; and Napoleon knew it not!

Observe, Napoleon (who according to French historians could not err) intrusting the fate of France to a flank movement by Ney, who was unable ultimately to hold his own position! He accuses Ney of having kept Reille's and d'Erlon's corps detached, saying, "Had he united them, not an Englishman would have escaped at Quatre-Bras," and yet it was by Napoleon's *own* order (in a pencilled note), conveyed by Colonel Laurent, that Ney was ordered to detach D'Erlon's corps to St.-Amand! Laurent, falling in with the head of the column then marching on Frasnes, upon his own responsibility changed its direction. On inquiring for Count d'Erlon, he was informed that, as was his habit, he had gone ahead to Frasnes, preceding his column. On his arrival at the latter place, Laurent found the General, and handed over to him the pencilled note, stating, at the same time, the position in which he might find the head of his column.

At this time General Delcambre, chief of the staff of the 1st (D'Erlon's) corps, went to acquaint the Prince de la Moskowa of the change in the line of march. Ney, who was himself then hard pressed by Wellington, sent back Delcambre with peremptory orders to d'Erlon to march on Quatre-Bras; but *ere the order could reach* him, he was close to St.-Amand, and consequently at too great a distance to return in time to render assistance to Ney.

Could Ney therefore be made responsible for the absence of d'Erlon's corps, its change of direction, or this assumed want of vigour consequent on either?

It is evident from the tenor of the despatch from Napoleon at two o'clock on the 16th, addressed to Ney at Gosselies, that Napoleon did not imagine that the Marshal had left Gosselies *at that hour*, much less that he had attacked us. Where now was Ney's delay when, with a *fraction* of

his force, (three divisions of Reille's corps and Piré's cavalry), he attacked us at Quatre-Bras ?

This proves the fallacy of the assertions contained in the *Mémoires historiques de Napoléon*, and something perhaps stronger than fallacies in Gourgaud's Campaign of 1815. In these Ney is assailed for not attacking us *early* in the morning of the 16th. We will not however leave the posthumous fame of the gallant Ney to be sacrificed to Imperial infallibility. We assert that Ney, on the 16th, did all at Quatre-Bras that circumstances warranted, and attempted more ; we assert that if he failed in his attempt, (viz., of occupying Quatre-Bras), his failure is to be, so far as Ney and his force are concerned, ascribed to British bayonets, and not to any want of skill, daring or rapidity on the part of Ney*, or to any want of gallantry, or deadly devotion on the part of the brave troops of Reille, Piré and Kellermann.

We arrive now at the different versions which have been published of the battle of Waterloo, and which issued from St.-Helena. How much credit should be attached to these accounts may be judged by the following extracts from the able work entitled " The Military life of the Duke of Wellington" :

" It may perhaps be remarked, that we have attached little authority to the accounts of this campaign which emanated from St.-Helena. The writer of this portion of the present work had the honour of being intimately acquainted with some of the persons composing Napoleon's suite at Longwood ; and although he has reason to believe the volume given to the world with the names of Generals de Montholon and Gourgaud prefixed to them to be genuine; that is, that they were prepared from Napoleon's notes and dictation ; yet, he conceives, he has equal reason for rejecting them as testimony. An officer of Bonaparte's

*It is notorious that Ney was one amongst the last who quitted the scene of carnage ; it is also certain we had our hands full to wrest victory from the French. Had all Napoleon's Generals acted with the same energy, gallantry and constant audacity as Ney did on his last field, our day's work would have been more troublesome, and not so many of us left to tell the tale. As a soldier, I am sorry that both Ney and the Emperor did not die a soldier's death at Waterloo.

establishment told him at Longwood, that the termination of the battle of Waterloo had occasioned the utmost perplexity amongst them; and that he himself having been employed by the ex-Emperor to write an account of the campaign, had presented no less than *six* distinct modes of ending the battle, all of which had been rejected.

"*Ab uno disce omnes**."

Various accounts of the battle that subsequently emanated from St.-Helena Grouchy characterizes as containing "supposed instructions and orders, imaginary movements, etc., deductions made after the event:" ("*des instructions et des ordres supposés, des mouvements imaginatifs*, etc., *des assertions erronées, des hypothèses faites après coup.*") I will not trouble my readers with any further remarks upon accounts so destitute of truth. Gourgaud's account, dictated by Napoleon himself, is, for the most part, indignantly and completely refuted by Marshal Grouchy as a mere "military romance."

From this trait of history-making, we may judge of the rest of the accounts that were concocted in the ever fertile imagination of Napoleon. His utter disregard of truth was part of his policy; and if, for a time, it enabled him to deceive a high-minded and gallant people, amongst whom the liberty of the press had been annihilated, in the end it contributed to his ruin, nearly as much as did the bravery and perseverance of his victorious opponents. Why did we meet him at Waterloo? We were not at war with France, with its legitimate sovereign, or with the French people. But we were at war with Napoleon: he had been declared *hors la loi* (outlawed) by civilized Europe**; the idol indeed of a fine army, but a man devoid of truth and principle, whom no treaties could bind, and whose restless ambition was utterly incompatible with the peace of Europe.

His chief aim was to obtain universal dominion, and his

* *Military Life of the Duke of Wellington*, by Major Basil Jackson and Captain Rochfort Scott; page 609, vol. II.

** *See* Gurwood, vol. XII, p. 352.

inordinate love of glory made him conceive the chimera of a universal monarchy, of which he was to be the chief. Few have denied him to have been an able and daring commander, gifted with great military talents; and the Duke of Wellington never hesitated in affirming that of all the chiefs of armies in the world, the one in whose presence it was most hazardous to make a false movement was Napoleon.*

* The triumph and the vanity,
The rapture of the strife,
The earthquake voice of victory,
To him the breath of life;
The sword, the sceptre and the sway,
That men seem'd born but to obey.

It was against this man, and not against France, that Wellington uniformly declared he was leading his troops; "France," said the Duke in a letter dated June 4th, 1815, "has no enemies, as far as I know: I am sure that she does not deserve to have any. We are the enemies of

* *Quarterly Review*, No. LXX, page 478.

one man only, and of his partisans, of him who has misused his influence over the French army, to overthrow the throne of the King, in order to subjugate France, and then to bring back to all of us the days of misery which we thought were gone by..... Our state then ought not to be called one of war with France, but of war on the part of all Europe, comprising therein France herself, against Napoleon and against his army, whose bad conduct is the cause of all the evils which are going to happen, and which we all deplore*."

Lest our neighbours may think this view of Napoleon's character drawn by English prejudice, and as not affording sufficient reasons for the determination of Wellington to aim solely at his destruction, and with a steadiness of resolve not to be turned aside till complete success attended the efforts of the Allies, I beg to record the following character of Napoleon, and his iron rule over the French people. It will be observed that this character was drawn by the pen of Frenchmen, proclaimed by French authorities, and placarded by them on all the walls of Paris, whose inhabitants knew too well the facts on which the proclamation was founded. The General and Municipal Council of Paris thus addressed the people, the year before the battle of Waterloo :

"You owe all the evils which overwhelm you to one man, to him who every year by the conscription decimates your families. Who amongst us has not lost a brother, a son, relatives, friends? And why have all these brave men fallen? For him alone, and not for the country. In what cause have they fallen? They have been immolated to the mad ambition of leaving behind him the name of the most dreadful oppressor that ever weighed on the human race... It is he that has closed against us the seas of the two worlds. To him we are indebted for the hatred of the people of all nations, without having deserved it; for, like them, we have been the unhappy victims as well as the sad instruments of his madness. What matters it that he has sacrificed but few to his private hatred, if he has sacrificed France,—we

* *See* GURWOOD, vol. XII, page 441.

should not say, France only, but all Europe, to his boundless ambition? Look at the vast continent of Europe, everywhere strewed with the mingled bones of Frenchmen, and people with whom we had no disputes, no causes of mutual hatred, who were too distant from us to have any cause of quarrel, but whom he precipitated into all the horrors of war, solely that the earth might be filled with the noise of his name! Why boast of his past victories? What good have those dreadful triumphs brought us? The hatred of other nations, the tears of our families, our daughters forced to remain unmarried, our matrons plunged into premature widowhood, the despair of fathers and mothers, to whom there remains, out of a numerous progeny, but the hand of an infant to close their eyes: behold! these are the results of all those victories, which have brought foreign armies within our very walls... In the name of our most sacred duties, we abjure all obedience to the usurper; we return to our legitimate rulers."

"How just," adds a French historian, "are these accusations, although they were made by men who a little before had been prodigal of flattery and incense to the author of all these public calamities*!"

With such a man as Napoleon is here described, whose towering military genius no one can call in question, and whose influence had so long, and so fatally fascinated the gallant French people, whose eyes were at length opened to the real character of his rule, it must not be wondered at that we went to war; nor should our triumph over him ever be regarded as a triumph over the French nation: between that high-minded people and the rest of the civilized world, may the peace, which is already of unexampled duration, and which we bought so dearly, continue for ever!

I may here present to the reader the sentiments of a noble and distinguished writer, who had long been near Napoleon and had closely watched his career. On hearing of his arrival at St.-Helena, this French statesman and scholar gave the following commentary to the world.

* *Histoire de Napoléon*, par A. Gabourd p. 345-346.

No one who is acquainted with the writings of Chateaubriand will suspect him of any bias towards the British character: yet he wrote thus of our vanquished foe:

"The bloody drama of Europe is concluded, and the great tragedian, who for twenty years has made the earth his theatre, and set the world in tears, has left the stage for ever! He lifted the curtain with his sword, and filled the scenes with slaughter. His part was invented by himself, and was terribly unique. Never was there so ambitious, so restless a spirit; never so daring, so fortunate a soldier. His aim was universal dominion, and he gazed at it steadfastly with the eye of the eagle, and the appetite of the vulture.

"He combined within himself all the elements of terror, nerve, malice and intellect: a heart that never trembled, a mind that never wavered from its purpose. The greatness of his plans defied speculation, and the rapidity of their execution outstripped prophecy. Civilized nations were the victims of his arts, and savages could not withstand his warfare. Sceptres crumbled in his grasp, and liberty withered in his presence. The Almighty appeared to have intrusted to him the destinies of the globe, and he used them to destroy. He shrouded the sun with the clouds of battle, and unveiled the night with his fires. His march reversed the course of nature: the flowers of the spring perished, the fruits of autumn fell; for his track was cold, and cheerless, and desolate, like the withering, wintry blast. Amid all the physical, moral and political changes which he produced, he was still the same. Always ambitious, always inexorable; no compassion assuaged, no remorse deterred, no dangers alarmed him. Like the barbarians, he conquered Italy, and rolling back to its source the deluge that overwhelmed Rome, he proved himself the Attila of the West. With Hannibal, he crossed the Alps in triumph; Africa beheld in him a second Scipio, and standing on the Pyramids of Egypt, he looked down on the fame of Alexander. He fought the Scythian in his cave, and the unconquered Arab fled before him. He won, and divided, and ruled nearly all modern Europe. It became a large French province, where foreign kings still reigned by courtesy, or mourned

in chains. The Roman pontiff was his prisoner, and he claimed dominion over the altar with the God of hosts. Even his name inspired universal terror, and the obscurity of his designs rendered him awfully mysterious. The navy of Great Britain watched him with the eye of Argus, and her coast was lined with soldiers who slept on their arms. He made war before he declared it; and peace was with him a signal for hostilities. His friends were the first whom he assailed, and his allies he selected to plunder. There was a singular opposition between his alleged motives and his conduct. He would have enslaved the land to make the ocean free, and he wanted only power to enslave both.

"If he was arrogant, his unparalleled successes must excuse him. Who could endure the giddiness of such a mountain elevation? Who, that amid the slaughter of millions had escaped unhurt, would not suppose that a deity had lent him armour, like Achilles? Who, that had risen from such obscurity, overcame such mighty obstacles, vanquished so many monarchs, won such extensive empires, and enjoyed so absolute a sway! Who, in the fulness of unequalled power and in the pride of exulting ambition, would not believe himself the favourite of Heaven?

"He received the tribute of fear, and love, and admiration. The weight of the chains which he imposed on France was forgotten in their splendour: it was glorious to follow him, even as a conscript. The arts became servile in his praise; and genius divided with him her immortal honours. For it is mind alone that can triumph over time. Letters, only, yield permanent renown.

"This blood-stained soldier adorned his throne with the trophies of art, and made Paris the seat of taste as well as of power. There, the old and the new world met and conversed; there, Time was seen robbed of his scythe, lingering among beauties which he could not destroy; there, the heroes and sages of every age mingled in splendid alliance, and joined in the march of fame. They will appeal to posterity to mitigate the sentence which humanity claims against the tyrant Bonaparte. Awful indeed will be that sentence; but when will posterity be a disinterested

tribunal? When will the time arrive that Europe shall have put off mourning for his crimes? In what distant recess of futurity will the memory of Moskow sleep? When will Jena, Gerona, and Austerlitz, when will Jaffa, Corunna, and Waterloo be named without tears of anguish and vows of retribution? Earth can never forget, man can never forgive them.

"Let him live, if he can endure life, divested of his crown, without an army, and almost without a follower. Let him live, he who never spared his friends, if he can withstand the humiliation of owing his life to an enemy. Let him live, and listen to the voice of conscience. He can no longer drown it in the clamorous report of war. No cuirass guards his bosom from the arrows of remorse. Now that the cares of state have ceased to distract his thoughts, let him reflect on his miserable self; and, with the map before him, retrace his bloody career. Alas! his life is a picture of ruin, and the light that displays it is the funeral torch of nations. It exhibits one mighty sepulchre, crowded with the mangled victims of murderous ambition. Let him reflect on his enormous abuse of power, on his violated faith, and shameless disregard of all law and justice.

"Let him live, and repent; let him seek to atone in humility and solitude for the sins of his political life, an example of the catastrophe of the wicked, and the vanity of false greatness. Great he unquestionably was, great in the resources of a misguided spirit, great in the conception and execution of evil; great in mischief, like the pestilence; great in desolation, like the whirlwind."

From the equivocal loyalty to the common cause of many of the troops in the Allied army, and the severity of the contest, we were not so surprised as we were vexed to see them skulk away, and make for Brussels, or seek shelter in the woods. Our numbers were greatly reduced by this sort of defection, long before the close of the battle. General Muffling estimates the runaways at ten thousand (far below the real number). Of course, such heroes would invent narratives and retail them in their dishonourable flight, in order to cover themselves from the reproaches and contempt richly merited by such unsoldierly

behaviour. A gallant officer records a fact in point:

"Having been sent before day-light, on the morning after the battle," says Lieutenant-Colonel Basil Jackson, "to communicate the Duke's orders for his army to move on Nivelles . . . I had an opportunity of witnessing how disgraceful had been the conduct of many of the foreign troops. I saw thousands making their way to the front, who had quitted their colours during the battle and fled to the forest. The commanding officer of a cavalry regiment showed me a hundred and forty men, stating that his loss in the battle had reduced it to that number. I believe this regiment was not engaged; for very nearly the original complement of eight hundred men were forthcoming a few days after! The Duke degraded it, by turning it over to the commissariat to furnish escorts*."

Some there were who wore the British uniform, who took advantage of the duty of carrying the wounded to the rear, and did not return to their duty on the field. This circumstance has been pitiably exaggerated, and even distorted into a tale that the British generally were flying off to Brussels when the Prussians came up.

The Duke of Wellington, in his general order, issued at Nivelles, two days after the battle, thus noticed the conduct of those who had improperly absented themselves from their colours:

. . . "3 The Field-Marshal has observed that several soldiers, and even officers, have quitted their ranks without leave, and have gone to Brussels, and even some to Antwerp; where, and in the country through which they have passed, they have spread a false alarm, in a manner highly unmilitary, and derogatory to the character of soldiers.

"4. The Field-Marshal requests the general officers commanding divisions in the British army, and the general officers commanding the corps of each nation of which the army is composed, to report to him in writing what officers and men—the former by name—are now, or have been, absent without leave since the 16th**."

* *Military Life of the Duke of Wellington*, by Major Basil Jackson and Captain Rochefort Scott: vol. II. page 604.

** See *General Orders*, in Gurwood's *Selections from Dispatches*, page 865.

It may not be out of place to offer a few general remarks on some points in which the public have felt much interest, and upon which opinions have greatly differed.

It is certain that the Duke of Wellington would not have accepted battle at Waterloo, had he not been sure of the cooperation of the Prussians: and the loss which they sustained during the short time they were engaged proves the value of that cooperation.

The diversion of the Prussians diminished the French force against us by Count de Lobau's corps, eleven battalions of the Imperial Guard, and eighteen squadrons of cavalry, amounting to above fifteen thousand men and sixty-six guns. It is evident that the blow, which decided the fate of the day, was given by the Duke when he defeated the Imperial Guard, attacked the French reserves, and forced their centre: by this, D'Erlon's columns were turned on their left, and Reille's on their right: then followed the general advance of Wellington's whole line.

With the splendid light cavalry force Napoleon had at his command, and Grouchy, detached with thirty-two thousand men of all arms to watch the Prussians, it is most extraordinary that the first intimation the Emperor had of their advance upon his right was about one o'clock on the 18th, when, from his position above La Belle-Alliance, he himself saw them at St.-Lambert.

Notwithstanding the numerous charges made by the French cavalry, not one was made upon our left wing; nor was their cavalry of the right wing put in motion till the ardour of our heavy cavalry carried them upon the French position, when their lancers, cuirassiers and dragoons were let loose upon our broken and disordered cavalry, who suffered severely.

D'Erlon's infantry columns, and the last two attacking columns of the Imperial Guard were entirely unsupported by cavalry, or they never could have been so closely pursued, and so roughly handled.

The French army under Napoleon was composed almost exclusively of veterans; many of whom, the year before, had been liberated from the English, Russian and Austrian prisons: men whose trade was war, and who were well

inured to it! whose battles equalled their years in number; all of one nation, devoted to their leader and his cause, most enthusiastic, and well equipped; in fact the finest army Napoleon ever brought into the field. One more gallant, or more complete in every respect, never stood before us.

We, on the contrary, were of different nations. Our foreign auxiliaries, who constituted more than half our numerical strength, with some exceptions, were little better than raw militiamen.

It would not perhaps be out of place if we now notice an assertion of French, and even of English writers; namely, that the Duke of Wellington was taken by surprise at the commencement of this campaign. Surely the French must laugh in their sleeves when they find English writers credulous enough to print statements which have originated in the lively imaginations of our neighbours, and to support the assertion that the Duke depended upon such a man as Fouché for information of Napoleon's arrival in Belgium, and of his plan of operations. We find a very late writer even quoting Fouché, to prove what he advances. One would imagine that such authors were perfectly ignorant of the contents of the Duke's twelfth volume of the Dispatches, or of Fouché's reputation. They deny his Grace the possession of common prudence, if they believe he would intrust the safety of his army, and thereby the interests of Europe, to an ignoble police-spy, whose memory is justly despised by every Frenchman.

In reply to the unfounded statement that Wellington relied on any information from that arch-traitor and lump of duplicity, it is sufficient to give the following extract from a letter in the Duke's Dispatches (vol. XII., page 649), addressed to Dumouriez: "*Avant mon arrivée à Paris, mois de juillet, je n'avais jamais vu Fouché, ni eu avec lui communication quelconque, ni avec aucun de ceux qui sont liés avec lui.*" ("Before my arrival in Paris, in July, I had never seen Fouché, nor had had any communication with him, nor with any one connected with him"). Of the French movements the Duke had timely information from a very different source. I was told by Sir Hussey Vivian

(when he visited the field in 1839), that he was aware on the 13th of June of the French being concentrated and ready to attack: and that he reported the circumstance to the Duke: this is corroborated in Siborne's history at page 49, vol. I.: these are undoubted authorities.

Those who have attentively followed the Duke in his operations during this campaign, or referred to his correspondence, will have found that, for weeks before, his Grace had foreseen Napoleon's intentions and had made deliberate arrangements to render them unavailing. The Allied army was so cantoned by Wellington, that its divisions could be promptly united when the plans of Napoleon should be sufficiently developed. The admirable organization of the Allied army, effected by the Duke so shortly after he took the command, must have struck our readers: it is evident he was at once the mainspring, directing head, and very soul of the grand European coalition; and it could only be a just confidence in the admirable plan he had drawn up for the conduct of the Allied troops, that dictated the letter addressed to Sir Henry Wellesley, June 2nd, 1815, and which expresses the following very remarkable anticipation of coming events:

. . . . "We have as yet done nothing here. . Towards the 16th, I hope we shall begin. I shall enter France with between seventy and eighty thousand men: the Prussians near me, with twice as many*."

This document was penned a fortnight before the action at Quatre-Bras, where we began work in earnest, as the Duke had anticipated, exactly on the 16th. This fact, of itself, should suffice to stop the mouths of those who delight in telling us that Wellington was taken by surprise. There were moments indeed, when he thought that Napoleon's ambition might be so far controlled by common prudence, as to be content with remaining within the boundaries of France, and leaving the odium of acting aggressively to the Allied powers: and in such moments, the Duke spoke and wrote of awaiting for the combined movements of the Austrians and Russians. But not for a single instant did he lose sight of the possibility,

* *See* GURWOOD, *Dispatches*, vol. XII, page 438.

nay probability, that Bonaparte would rush across the borders, begin offensive operations, and make a dash to seize the person of Louis XVIII, or to get possession of the city of Brussels. Against these contingencies, how early and how ably our great chieftain provided, let facts, and not the dreams of mortified narrators, inform the world.

On the 6th, 7th, and 10th of June, the Duke despatched letters to the Prussian head-quarters, informing them that the enemy was in great strength about Maubeuge, where Bonaparte was said to be on the 9th, and thence to have gone along the frontiers towards Lille; and that an attack was to be forthwith expected*.

With this intelligence received by Wellington, and actively circulated by him among all who were exposed to be attacked by the French, how was it possible that he should be taken by *surprise?* Every movement of the enemy was quickly known to him; and his characteristic vigilance and matured judgment enabled him to foretell the very time and place of the grand attack. All that depended on him was in perfect readiness, several days before fighting began. If the Prussians were unaccountably remiss in not forwarding to his Grace earlier intelligence of the descent of the enemy into Belgium, it was not for want of watchfulness on the part of the Duke; *he* was quite awake. Let the reader turn to the Appendix of this work, (No. I.) for proof that Wellington was not easily to be surprised, but that he had all his forces so well in hand on the 30th of April, that they could march at a moment's notice, and unite at any point really attacked.

In reply to the assertion made by French and even by Prussian official writers, "that Blücher and his troops saved the Allied army," it may be observed, the battle of Waterloo must be always considered as a battle fought by the right wing of an army, for the purpose of maintaining a position until the arrival of the Prussians, its left wing, should render victory certain. The safest tactics, in the Duke's opinion, were to act entirely on the defensive, and he had, in consequence, thoroughly matured his arrangements

* *See* GURWOOD, *Dispatches*, vol. XII., p. 449, 453, 457.

with Blücher for mutual supppport. The Duke, therefore, was not only justified in receiving battle, but had every reason to expect to have been reinforced several hours before the Prussians came up. Waterloo might have terminated with much less sacrifice of life, and as decisively at three, as it afterwards did at eight o'clock. But even admitting, for a moment, that the arrival of the Prussians saved us at Waterloo, we undoubtedly saved them by holding our position until they came up. Had we given way before they cleared the defiles of St.-Lambert, they would have been annihilated; of this they were aware, as our readers will be convinced on reference to the letters from the Prussians to the Allied head-quarters*.

But facts are stubborn things, and it is doubtful whether Napoleon could have driven the British from the ground, even if the Prussians had not arrived. The English troops had maintained their position for eight hours against the most experienced army and the ablest general ever France sent into the field; not a British regiment was broken, nor the Allied army in a panic, nor, at any time, in serious danger of being penetrated. Further, even if the Prussians had not arrived, we are inclined to think that Napoleon could not, in the exhausted and dispirited condition of his troops, and the lateness of the hour, have driven the British from their ground. His cavalry was nearly annihilated: while three brigades of British infantry, one of the King's German Legion, and two brigades of British cavalry**, had, except in the loss sustained by the 27th regiment, and 12th Dragoons, suffered but comparatively little; many of the foreign troops had not fired a shot: and, after the arrival of Vivian and Vandeleur, the *British cavalry* were, as our readers have seen, masters of the field. The junction of the Prussians was a part of Wellington's combinations for the battle. Their flank movement at Waterloo was similar to Desaix's from Novi to Marengo; with this no small difference, that upon

* *See* Appendix, No. V.

** 4th, 27th, 40th (Lambert's); 52nd, 71st, 95th (Adam's; 14th, 23rd, 51st (Mitchell's); 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th line of the German Legion (Duplat's); with Vivian's 10th and 18th British, and 1st German Hussars, and Vandeleur's 11th, 12th, and 16th Light Dragoons.

Bulow's troops joining, they found the Allied army firm and unbroken, and rather in advance of their position of the morning*; when Desaix joined Bonaparte, he was in full retreat, one wing of his army destroyed, and obliged to change his whole front to save the rest from destruction; this eventually gave him the victory. We are not astonished that the French should employ this argument as a balm to their disappointment, but it comes with a peculiar bad grace from the Prussians. Surely, in thus taking the lion's share in this glorious victory, they do not think to cover their defeat at Ligny, or their unaccountable delay in arriving on the field of Waterloo.

"The roads were very bad, and the Prussians had a numerous artillery, not over-well horsed. Yet supposing them to have been put in motion at eight o'clock in the morning (their official account says *break of day*), they were ten or eleven hours in marching little more than a like number of miles! May we not therefore be allowed to conjecture that there was some hesitation on the part of Blücher in marching upon Waterloo, until he could feel assured of his army being in little danger from Grouchy?" (JACKSON and SCOTT's *Life of the Duke of Wellington***).

And if true, as the Prussian official report represents, that Blücher had such a large force on the field to act, previous to, or during Napoleon's last attack upon us, why did not Blücher, to use the language of two excellent military writers, roll up the French army as Pakenham's division did at Salamanca? I have often thought that if Lord Hill could, by any means, have been transferred across the field to where Bulow debouched, with the same force of British troops under his command as Bulow had of Prussian (30,000), our illustrious Chief's table that night might have been honoured by the presence of Napoleon and his chief officers, and most of the French army favoured with a free passage to England.

* At the time the Prussians first became engaged, Duplat's Germans, a part of Halkett's Hanoverians, with Adam's brigade, altogether above five thousand bayonets, stood in their advanced position, between the north-east angle of the orchard of Hougoumont and a little to the right of where the Lion now stands.

** *See* Appendix, No. V, page 252.

Lieutenant-Colonel B. Jackson, in his *Military Life of Wellington* (vol. II., page 80), says "There can exist no doubt whatever that, paradoxical as it may at first sight appear, the cooperation, though somewhat tardy, of the Prussians, produced, *not the defeat*, but the total rout of Bonaparte's army; for the Duke of Wellington could not, weakened as his force was at the close of the day, have hazarded an attack with his whole army, had Blucher not been at hand to support the movement. The service rendered by our brave allies was therefore most opportune, and of the highest value. An error of half an hour—and men do not consult their watches during the excitement of battle—made either by the Prussians or ourselves, is sufficient to account for much of the discrepance existing between their statements and our own."

That English and Prussian writers should altogether agree as to the apportionment of the glory of the day, was not to be expected. It is clear, to the lasting honour of the two allied nations, that whatever feelings may have since grown up on this subject, none interfered at the time with the cordiality of their combined operations. The following lines, from a Prussian pen, will show that just national pride is not inconsistent with candour:

"Upon the question, who really fought and won the battle of the 18th, no discussion, much less contention, ought to have arisen. Without in the slightest degree impeaching the just share of Prussia in the victory, or losing sight for a moment of the fact that she bore a great share of the danger, and drew much of it from her allies and upon herself at a decisive moment, no unprejudiced person can conceal from himself that the honour of the day is due to the Anglo-Netherland army, and to the measures of its great leader. The struggle of Mont-St.-Jean was conducted with an obstinacy, ability, and foresight of which history affords few examples. The great loss of the English also speaks the merit of their service. More than seven hundred officers, among them the first of their army, whether in rank or merit, and upwards of ten thousand soldiers, fell, or retired wounded from the field."*

* *Geschichte des Preussischen Staates*, 1763-1815; Frankfort, 1820; vol. III, page 374.

No one unacquainted with war can form the most distant idea of the weak state and disorganization to which even a victorious army is reduced by a long, trying, severe day's battle. The number of men absent from the ranks is incredible, and long continued excitement nearly exhausts the rest.

Although we place little reliance on statements which have originated from St.-Helena, yet we must be excused if we quote O'Meara, whose conversations with the Emperor have been faithfully given to the world. They contain several allusions to the battle of Waterloo, and attest the Emperor's conviction of the completeness of our victory over him, and the hopelessness of all his plans, as well as his utter despair before he quitted the field.

What other honest interpretation can be given to these words, "I ought to have died at Waterloo; but, as ill luck will have it, when you seek death you cannot meet with it. There were numbers killed close to me, before, behind, on every side of me; but there was no bullet for me!" Why should a man desire to be struck down, if, as the fond tale goes amongst some of his indiscriminate admirers, he had thrice won the battle of Waterloo? He desired death, because he saw that all his resources were gone, and that the British, notwithstanding the day's dreadful carnage, were about to deal the decisive blow with irresistible force.

The same author relates several facts connected with the battle of Waterloo, communicated to him by General Gourgaud, under Napoleon's roof. These are the General's words, as written down at the time, August 23rd, 1817:

"At the close of the battle of Waterloo, and after the unsuccessful charge of the French, the English cavalry which charged in return, approached within two or three hundred yards of the spot where Napoleon was with none about him but Soult, Drouot, Bertrand and Gourgaud himself. At a short distance from them was a small French battalion, that had formed square. Napoleon directed General Gourgaud to order two or three field-pieces belonging to this battalion to be fired, in order to arrest the cavalry which was coming on. The order was executed, and one of the balls wounded Lord Uxbridge in

the leg. Napoleon put himself at the head of the column, exclaiming, "Here we must die! we must die on the field of battle!"

Let us observe that Napoleon must, at this moment, have felt himself beaten, and that his conquerors were the British, to whom, as the most noble of his enemies, he paid the compliment, wishing to die by our hands rather than by those of the Prussians, who were advancing on his right, ready enough to gratify his wish. But, to continue General Gourgaud's account:

"At the very instant that Napoleon was desirous of making a charge with the handful of men left about him, the English light infantry was gaining ground. Labédoyère galloped round them, sword in hand, seeming to court a glorious death on the field of honour. We prevented Napoleon from rushing into the midst of the enemy. It was Soult who seized his horse by the bridle, and said, "They will not kill you: you will be taken prisoner;" and that General, with the assistance of a few others who gathered round, prevailed on Napoleon to fly from the field of battle."

We have often, throughout this discussion, quoted several of our opponents: let us now give two great authorities on every question connected with the field of Waterloo, viz. the Duke of Wellington and Lord Hill. It is also a conversation, but related by B. R. Haydon Esq. (*United Service Magazine*, February 1844, page 281):

"When Sir Walter Scott was at Paris in 1815 he was permitted to ask, and he did put the following questions, at his Grace's table, relating to Waterloo, and I repeat them as Sir Walter detailed them to me at my own: "Suppose, your Grace, Blucher had not come up" The Duke replied, "I could have kept my ground till next "morning."—"Suppose Grouchy had come first."—"Blücher would have been close behind him."—"But let "us suppose, your Grace had been compelled to retreat." "— "I could have taken position in the forest of Soigne, "and defied all till the Allies joined."—"Was there any "part of the day when your Grace despaired?"—"Never," was the reply.

This was the reply of the first in command. In 1833

the writer of this letter dined at Lord Palmerston's; on his right sat Lord Hill. As his Lordship lived near the author, he offered to set him down. When alone in the carriage with Lord Hill, remembering what Sir Walter had affirmed of the Duke's confidence, he said, "Was there "any part of the day at Waterloo, my Lord, you ever "desponded as to the result?"—"Desponded!" replied Lord Hill, "never: there never was the least panic; we had "gained rather than lost ground, by the evening. No, "there was not a moment I had the least doubt of the "result."

In conclusion, and as a final answer to the depreciators of British valour, we offer them the speech of the celebrated Ney, uttered in the Chamber of Peers four days after the battle, and which is, perhaps, of the French accounts the most worthy of attention, and too remarkable to be omitted on the present occasion.

When the Peers were assembled, Carnot gave them a flaming account of Grouchy's admirable retreat from Wavre, at the head, the minister said, of sixty thousand men; of Soult's success in collecting together twenty thousand of the Old Guard; of new levies from the interior, with two hundred pieces of cannon. Ney, highly incensed at these mischievous untruths, and keenly suffering from the injustice done to him in Napoleon's bulletins, started up and declared Carnot's statement to be utterly false:

"Will they dare to assert," exclaimed the exasperated Marshal, "before eye-witnesses of the disastrous day of the 18th, that we have yet sixty thousand soldiers embodied? Grouchy cannot have under him above twenty or five-and-twenty thousand soldiers, at the utmost. Had he possessed a greater force, he might have covered the retreat, and the Emperor would still have been in command of an army on the frontiers. Not a man of the Guard will ever rally more. I myself commanded them; I myself witnessed their total extermination, ere I left the field of battle: they are annihilated. The enemy are at Nivelles with eighty thousand men; they may, if they please, be at Paris in six days. There is no safety for France, but in instant propositions for peace*."

* *See* Ney's letter, Appendix, No. V. page 253.

This speech opened the eyes of all Paris to the facts, and prepared the entry of the Allies into France, almost without striking a blow. It was truly, like my pages, A VOICE FROM WATERLOO, and is the last testimony we shall present to the reader, in refutation of the tale that we were beaten before the arrival of the Prussians. It was not against the latter that the devoted Ney led the Imperial Guard, nor were they by the Prussians annihilated; they were defeated on no other spot but the Allied position on the field of Waterloo.

APPENDIX.

No. 1.

SECRET MEMORANDUM

for H. R. H. the Prince of Orange, the Earl of Uxbridge, Lord Hill, and the Quarter-Master-General.

"BRUSSELS, April 29th, 1815.

"1. Having received reports that the Imperial Guard had moved from Paris upon Beauvais, and a report having been for some days prevalent in the country that Bonaparte was about to visit the northern frontier, I deem it expedient to concentrate the cantonments of the troops, with a view to their early junction in case this country should be attacked, for which concentration the Quarter-Master-General now sends orders.

"2. In this case, the enemy's line of attack will be either between the Lys and the Scheldt, or between the Sambre and the Scheldt, or by both lines.

"3. In the first case, I should wish the troops of the 4th division to take up the bridge on the Scheldt, near Avelghem, and with the regiment of cavalry at Courtray, to fall back upon Audenarde, which post they are to occupy, and to inundate the country in the neighbourhood.

"4. The garrison of Ghent are to inundate the country in the neighbourhood likewise, and that point is to be held at all events.

"5. The cavalry in observation between Menin and Furnes are to fall back upon Ostend, those between Menin and Tournay upon Tournay, and thence to join their regiments.

"6. The 1st, 2nd, and 3rd divisions of infantry are to be collected at the head-quarters of the divisions, and the cavalry at the head-quarters of their several brigades, and the whole to be in readiness to march at a moment's notice.

"7. The troops of the Netherlands to be collected at Soignies and Nivelles.

"8. In case the attack should be made between the Sambre and the Scheldt, I propose to collect the British and Hanoverians at and in the neighbourhood of Enghien, and the army of the Low-Countries at and in the neighbourhood of Soignies and Braine-le Comte.

"9. In this case, the 2nd and 3rd divisions will collect at their respective head-quarters, and gradually fall back towards Enghien, with the cavalry of Colonel Arentschild, and the Hanoverian brigade.

"10. The garrisons of Mons and Tournay will stand fast; but that of Ath will be withdrawn, with the 2nd division, if the works should not have been sufficiently advanced to render the place tenable against a *coup de main*.

"11. General Sir William Ponsonby's, Sir J. O. Vandeleur's, and Sir Hussey Vivian's brigades of cavalry will march upon Hal.

"12. The troops of the Low-Countries will collect upon Soignies and Braine-le-Comte.

"13. The troops of the 4th division, and the 2nd Hussars, after taking up the bridge at Avelghem, will fall back upon Audenarde, and there wait for further orders.

"14. In case of the attack being directed by both lines supposed, the troops of the 4th division, and 2nd Hussars, and the garrison of Ghent, will act as directed in Nos. 3 and 4 of this Memorandum: and the 2nd and 3rd divisions, and the cavalry, and the troops of the Low-Countries, as directed in Nos. 8, 9, 10, 11, and 12.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 337-8).

MEMORANDUM

for Colonel Sir William de Lancey, Deputy Quarter-Master-General.

MOVEMENTS OF THE ARMY.

"BRUSSELS, June 15th, 1815.

"General Dornberg's brigade of cavalry, and the Cumberland Hussars, to march this night upon Vilvorde, and to bivouac on the high-road near to that town.

"The Earl of Uxbridge will be pleased to collect the cavalry this night at Ninove, leaving the 2nd Hussars looking out between the Scheldt and the Lys.

"The 1st division of infantry to collect this night at Ath and adjacent, and to be in readiness to move at a moment's notice.

"The 3rd division to collect this night at Braine-le-Comte, and to be in readiness to move at the shortest notice.

"The 4th division to be collected this night at Grammont, with the exception of the troops beyond the Scheldt, which are to be moved to Audenarde.

"The 5th division, the 81st regiment and the Hanoverian brigade of the 6th division, to be in readiness to march from Brussels at a moment's notice.

"The Duke of Brunswick's corps to collect this night on the high-road between Brussels and Vilvorde.

"The Nassau troops to collect at day-light to-morrow morning on the Louvain road, and to be in readiness to move at a moment's notice.

"The Hanoverian brigade of the 5th division to collect this night at Hal, and to be in readiness at day-light to-morrow morning to move towards Brussels, and to halt on the high-road between Alost and Assche for further orders.

"The Prince of Orange is requested to collect at Nivelles the 2nd and 3rd divisions of the army of the Low-Countries; and, should that point have been attacked this day, to

move the 3rd division of British infantry upon Nivelles as soon as collected.

"This movement is not to take place until it is quite certain that the enemy's attack is upon the right of the Prussian army, and the left of the British army.

"Lord Hill will be so good as to order Prince Frederick of Orange to occupy Audenarde with five hundred men, and to collect the 1st division of the army of the Low-Countries, and the Indian brigade, at Sotteghem, so as to be ready to march in the morning at day-light.

"The reserve artillery to be in readiness to move at day-light.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 472-3.)

INSTRUCTIONS

FOR THE MOVEMENT OF THE ARMY ON JUNE 16TH.

Signed by Colonel Sir William De Lancey, Deputy Quarter-Master-General.

To General Lord Hill.

"June 16th, 1815.

"The Duke of Wellington requests that you will move the 2nd division of infantry upon Braine-le-Comte immediately. His Grace is going to Waterloo."

To the same.

"June 16th, 1815.

"Your Lordship is requested to order Prince Frederick of Orange to move, immediately upon the receipt of this order, the 1st division of the army of the Low-Countries, and the Indian brigade, from Sotteghem to Enghien, leaving five hundred men, as before directed, in Audenarde."

To the same.

"GENAPPE, June 16th, 1815.

The 2nd division of infantry to move to-morrow morning at day-break from Nivelles to Quatre-Bras.

"The 4th division of infantry to move at day-break to-morrow morning to Nivelles."

"June 16th, 1815.

"The reserve artillery to move at day-break to-morrow morning, the 17th, to Quatre-Bras, where it will receive further orders."

To Major-General Sir J. Lambert.

"June 16th, 1815.

"The brigade of infantry under the command of Major-General Sir J. Lambert to march from Assche at day-break to-morrow morning, the 17th inst., to Genappe, on the Namur road, and to remain there until further orders.

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 474-5).

No. II.

The reader will observe that the letters from which I make the following extracts, were written at three o'clock in the morning of the battle.

To Sir Charles Stuart.

WATERLOO, June 18th, 1815.
Three o'clock A.M.

"MY DEAR STUART,

.... "You will see in the letter to the Duc de Berry the real state of our case, and the only risk we run. The Prussians will be ready again in the morning for anything.

"Pray keep the English (in Brussels) quiet, if you can. Let them all prepare to move, but neither be in a hurry nor a fright, as all will yet turn out well.

"I have given the directions to the Governor of Antwerp, to meet the *crotchets* which I find in the heads of the King's Governors upon every turn....

"WELLINGTON."
(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 476).

To His Royal Highness the Duc de Berry.

WATERLOO, June 18th, 1815.
Three o'clock in the morning.

"SIR,

"I have not written to your Royal Highness since Thursday, as I had nothing to communicate.... and I have had a great deal to do.

"We had a very sanguinary battle on Friday last near the farm of Quatre-Bras; the Prussians, about Sombreffe. I had very few troops with me, and no cavalry; I however drove the enemy back, and had considerable success. The Prussians suffered a good deal, and retreated during the night; and in consequence I retired also during the day. I saw very little yesterday of the enemy, who followed us very gently, and the Prussians not at all. The Prussians have been joined by their fourth corps, more than thirty thousand strong, and I have also nearly all my men together.

"It may happen that the enemy will turn us by Hal, although the weather is terrible and the roads are in a shocking state, and although I have posted Prince Frederick's corps between Hal and Enghien. If this should happen, I beg your Royal Highness to march on Antwerp... and to inform his Majesty (Louis XVIII) that I beg him to leave Ghent for Antwerp by the left of the Scheldt. He will find no difficulty in crossing at the *Tête de Flandre*.

.... "I hope, and I have every reason to believe, that all will turn out well; but we must take every possible precaution, and avoid great losses. It is with this view that I beg your Royal Highness to follow the directions here given, and his Majesty to make for Antwerp, not upon false reports, but upon certain information that the enemy has got into Brussels, in spite of me, in turning me by Hal. .

"WELLINGTON"

(GURWOOD,, vol. XII, p. 476-7).

The following letters, written just after the battle, will show how deeply the Duke felt the loss of his companions

in arms: the renown his success would ensure was no consolation to him for the loss of friends and heroes: patriotism, and the confident expectation that an effectual stop was at length put to the horrors which had desolated Europe for more than twenty years, were the sources of such comfort as he could feel himself, or offer to others, for the expenditure of so many valuable lives.

To the Earl of Aberdeen, K. T.

BRUSSELS, June 19th, 1815.

"MY DEAR LORD,

"You will readily give credit to the existence of the extreme grief with which I announce to you the death of your gallant brother (Colonel Gordon), in consequence of a wound received in our great battle of yesterday.

"He had served me most zealously and usefully for many years, and on many trying occasions; but he had never rendered himself more useful, and had never distinguished himself more, than in our late actions.

"He received the wound which occasioned his death when rallying one of the Brunswick battalions which was shaking a little: and he lived long enough to be informed by myself of the glorious result of our actions, to which he had so much contributed by his active and zealous assistance.

"I cannot express to you the regret and sorrow with which I look round me, and contemplate the loss which I have sustained, particularly in your brother. The glory resulting from such actions, so dearly bought, is no consolation to me, and I cannot suggest it as any to you and his friends; but I hope that it may be expected that this last one has been so decisive, as that no doubt remains that our exertions and our individual losses will be rewarded by the early attainment of our just object. It is then that the glory of the actions in which our friends and relations have fallen, will be some consolation for their loss.

"Believe me, etc.,

"WELLINGTON."

"Your brother had a black horse, given to him, I believe,

by Lord Ashburnham, which I will keep till I hear from you what you wish should be done with it."

(Gurwood, vol. XII, p. 488-9).

To the Duke of Beaufort, K. G.

Brussels, June 19th, 1815.

"MY DEAR LORD,

"I am very sorry to have to acquaint you that your brother Fitzroy is very severely wounded, and has lost his right arm. I have just seen him, and he is perfectly free from fever, and as well as anybody could be under such circumstances. You are aware how useful he has always been to me, and how much I shall feel the want of his assistance, and what a regard and affection I feel for him; and you will readily believe how much concerned I am for his misfortune. Indeed, the losses I have sustained have quite broken me down: and I have no feeling for the advantages we have acquired. I hope, however, that your brother will soon be able to join me again; and that he will long live to be, as he is likely to become, an honour to his country, as he is a satisfaction to his family and friends.

"Believe me, etc.,

"WELLINGTON."

(Gurwood, vol. XII, p. 489).

To Marshal Prince Schwarzenberg.

"Joncourt, June 26th, 1815.

. . . . "Our battle on the 18th was one of giants; and our success was most complete, as you perceive. God grant I may never see another! for I am overwhelmed with grief at the loss of my old friends and comrades.

"My neighbour and fellow-labourer (Blucher) is in good health, though he suffers a little from the fall of a horse, wounded under him in the battle of the 16th. . .

"WELLINGTON."

(Gurwood, vol. XII, p. 510).

The following extracts will prove the early and complete conviction of the Duke, that all had been decided at Waterloo.

To General Dumouriez.

"NIVELLES, June 20th, 1815.

. . . "You must have heard what I have done; and I hope you are satisfied. I never saw such a battle as the one the day before yesterday; and never before did I gain such a victory. I trust it is all over with Bonaparte. We are in hot pursuit of him . . .

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 490).

To General the Earl of Uxbridge.

"LE CATEAU, June 23rd, 1815.

. . . "My opinion is that we have given Napoleon his death-blow. . . He can make no head against us, . . . *il n'a qu'à se pendre*" (he has only to hang himself). . .

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 499-500).

To the Prince de Talleyrand.

"LE CATEAU, June 24th, 1815.

. . . "It was I who recommended to the King (Louis XVIII.) to enter France at present, because I was aware of the extent of our success in the battle of the 18th. . .

"I enclose you, in confirmation of my opinion of the extent of our success, the *Journal de l'Empire* of the 22nd, in which you will find Bonaparte's account of the action, the truth of which, as far as it goes against himself, cannot be doubted . . .

"I conclude that you can have no scruple about joining the King forthwith, a measure which I earnestly entreat you and the other members of the King's Council to adopt without loss of time.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 502-3).

I may here remark, that in political foresight, the Duke was in advance of Talleyrand himself, as the above letter demonstrates.

To Marshal Lord Beresford.

Gonesse, July 2nd, 1815.

"You will have heard of our battle of the 18th. Never did I see such a pounding match. Both were what the boxers call gluttons. Napoleon did not manœuvre at all. He just moved forward in the old style, in columns, and was driven off in the old style. . .

"I had the infantry for some time in squares; and we had the French cavalry walking about us as if they had been our own. I never saw the British infantry behave so well . . .

"WELLINGTON."

(Gurwood, vol. XII, p. 529).

The subjoined extracts show how steadily Wellington kept in view the sole object of the war; that he was not to be cajoled by any diplomatic chicanery, and what pains he took to keep statesmen to the point.

To Earl Bathurst.

"Joncourt, June 25th, 1815.

"The advanced posts . . . yesterday received a proposition to suspend hostilities, as it was stated that Bonaparte had abdicated in favour of his son, and has appointed a Provisional Government, consisting of Fouché, Carnot, Caulincourt, General Grenier, and Quinette: that these persons had sent ministers to the Allied Powers to treat for peace.

"It appeared both to Prince Blucher and to me that these measures were a trick . . .

"The object of the alliance of the powers of Europe is declared by the first article of the treaty of the 25th of March, to be to force Napoleon Bonaparte to desist from his projects, and to place him in a situation in which he will no longer have it in his power to disturb the peace of the world; and, by the third article, the Powers of Europe have agreed not to lay down their arms till . . . it shall have been rendered impossible for Bonaparte to excite fresh troubles. . .

"I could not consider his abdication of a usurped power

in favour of his son, and his handing over the government provisionally to five persons named by himself, to be that description of security which the Allies had in view, which should induce them to lay down their arms; and therefore I continue my operations. . .

"WELLINGTON"
(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 508.)

To the French Commissioners.

"HEAD-QUARTERS, June 26th, 1815.

. . . "Since the 15th instant, when Napoleon Bonaparte, at the head of the French armies, invaded the dominions of the King of the Netherlands, and attacked the Prussian army, the Field-Marshal has considered his Sovereign, and those Powers whose armies he commands, in a state of war with the government of France; and he does not consider the abdication of Napoleon Bonaparte of his usurped authority, under all the circumstances which have preceded and attended that measure, as the attainment of the object held out in the declarations and treaties of the Allies, which should induce them to lay down their arms.

"The Field-Marshal cannot consent therefore to any suspension of hostilities, however desirous he is of preventing the farther effusion of blood.

"Their Excellencies . . . will probably consider any interview with him a useless waste of their time. . .

"WELLINGTON."
(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 512).

It will appear, by the subjoined documents, that Wellington was tender of the life of Napoleon, who had not spared that of the Duc d'Enghien, and who had declared that he would treat in the same way, that is, put to death, any Bourbon prince he should catch within the boundaries of his empire. Blücher was eager to put Bonaparte to death, as the guilty author of so much rapine and bloodshed, and to punish the Parisians by fines, the destruction of the bridge of Jena, and of their city itself, if they proved refractory. From this dreadful retaliation,

it required all the influence of the Duke over Blucher to preserve them. Posterity should know, if the French will not pay attention to the fact, through whose intervention Napoleon's life was spared, and Paris saved from dishonour, if not from pillage and utter destruction.

To Sir Charles Stuart, G.C.B.

" Orville, June 28th, 1815.

" MY DEAR STUART,

" I send you my dispatches, which will make you acquainted with the state of affairs. You may show them to Talleyrand if you choose.

" General —— has been here this day to negotiate for Napoleon's passing to America, to which proposition I have answered that I have no authority! The Prussians think the Jacobins wish to give him over to me, believing that I will save his life. Blucher wishes to kill him; but I have told him that I shall remonstrate, and shall insist upon his being disposed of by common accord. I have likewise said that, as a private friend, I advised him to have nothing to do with so foul a transaction: that he and I had acted too distinguished parts in these transactions to become executioners; and that I was determined, that if the sovereigns wished to put him to death, they should appoint an executioner, which should not be me. . .

" WELLINGTON."

(Gurwood, vol. XII, p. 516.)

To Marshal Prince Blücher.

Gonesse, July 2nd, 1815.

" SIR,

" I requested General Muffling to write to your Highness yesterday, upon the subject of the propositions which had been made to me by the French Commissioners for a suspension of hostilities, upon which I have not yet had a positive answer from your Highness. . .

" If we choose it, we can settle all our matters now, by agreeing to the proposed armistice. . .

"By adopting this measure, we provide for the quiet restoration of His Majesty to his throne; which is that result of the war which the Sovereigns of all of us have always considered the most beneficial for us all, and the most likely to lead to permanent peace in Europe.

"It is true we shall not have the vain triumph of entering Paris at the head of our victorious troops; but . . . I doubt our having the means at present of succeeding in an attack upon Paris; and, if we are to wait till the arrival of Marshal Prince Wrede to make the attack, I think we shall find the Sovereigns disposed, as they were last year, to spare the capital of their ally, and either not to enter the town at all, or enter it under an armistice, such as it is in your power and mine to sign this day.

"I earnestly urge your Highness . . . to let me have your decision whether you will agree to any armistice, or not. . .

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 526-7).

To the French Commissioners.

GONESSE, July 2nd, 1815.

"It is my duty to apprize your Excellencies that I have just received a letter from Marshal Prince Blücher, who expresses the greatest aversion to granting an armistice. I have written to him once more, having the greatest desire to save your capital from the danger which menaces it; and I expect his answer to-night. . .

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 528).

To Marshal Prince Blücher.

PARIS, July 8th, 1815, midnight.

"MEIN LIEBER FÜRST,

"Several reports have been brought to me during the evening and night, and some from the government, in consequence of the work carrying on by your Highness on one of the bridges over the Seine, which it is supposed to be your intention to destroy.

"As this measure will certainly create a good deal of disturbance in the town, and as the Sovereigns, when they were here before, left all these bridges, etc., standing, I take the liberty of suggesting to you to delay the destruction of the bridge, at least till they shall arrive; or, at all events, till I can have the pleasure of seeing you to-morrow morning.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 549.)

The Duke of Wellington was obliged to continue his mediation with Blucher, to prevent the exasperated veteran from punishing the pockets and humbling the pride of the Parisians; and for this his generous and enlightened intervention the Duke did not receive the gratitude that was due to him, as must appear from the following letters.

To Marshal Prince Blücher.

"PARIS, July 9th, 1815.

"The subjects on which Lord Castlereagh and I conversed with your Highness and General Comte Gneisenau this morning, viz., the destruction of the bridge of Jena and the levy of the contribution of one hundred millions of francs upon the City of Paris, appear to me to be so important to the Allies in general, that I cannot allow myself to omit to draw your Highness's attention to them again in this shape.

"The destruction of the bridge of Jena is highly disagreeable to the King and to the people, and may occasion disturbance in the city. It is not merely a military measure, but is one likely to attach to the character of our operations, and is of political importance. It is adopted solely because the bridge is considered a monument of the battle of Jena, notwithstanding that the government are willing to change the name of the bridge.

"Considering the bridge as a monument, I beg leave to observe that its immediate destruction is inconsistent with the promise made to the Commissioners on the part of the French Army, during the negociation of the convention; viz., that the monuments, museums, etc., should be reserved for the decision of the Allied Sovereigns.

"All that I ask is, that the execution of the orders given for the destruction of the bridge may be suspended till the Sovereigns shall arrive here, when, if it should be agreed by common accord that the bridge ought to be destroyed, I shall have no objection ..

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 552-3).

To Monsieur ——.

PARIS, July 13th, 1815.

"I have received your letter of the 10th. Perhaps if you had taken the trouble to inform yourself respecting the works of the Prussian army at the bridge of Jena, and the part I have acted in this affair, you would think that I do not merit the reproaches which you with your signature, and others anonymously, have made me on this subject.

"But I ascribe them to the levity with which impressions are received, and are allowed to influence the actions of men and the most important measures, in this country; and if the injustice you have done me in your letter lead you to inquire and reflect before you ever again bring a charge against a public man, I pardon you.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 552-3).

The pains which the Duke took to preserve the strictest discipline amongst the troops under his command, and which far surpassed the care taken by other commanders in similar circumstances, entitled him to the gratitude of the Parisians, but did not always exempt him from ill-timed and unreasonable demands. The following severe but just reply was provoked by General Comte de Vaubois who seems to have importuned the Duke for compensation for damages said to be done by the British troops to the French people:

To General Comte de Vaubois.

PARIS, November 10th, 1815.

"MONSIEUR,

"You, who have served, must be well aware that it is not possible to give compensation to the full amount for

all the damages arising from the presence of an army in a country, or the irregularities of individual soldiers, or the inevitable consequences of military occupation. It is quite true that I usually require reparation to be made for damages caused to the inhabitants by any irregularities of the troops, especially of English troops. But it is more as a means of discipline than as a full compensation to the inhabitants; and I cannot adopt in every case the same means with foreign troops, who are not so well nor so regularly paid.

"The fact is, *M. le Général*, that France, in carrying her arms into other countries, caused misery, devastation and ruin: I myself have been eye-witness of the destruction of property throughout whole provinces, that refused to submit to the yoke of the tyrant, and that were in consequence entirely depopulated.

"Although private revenge ought never to be the motive of a man, and most assuredly it is not that of the Allied Sovereigns, we can hardly expect that soldiers, men taken from the poorest and most hardy ranks of society, after having seen their properties, or those of their relatives, burned, sacked destroyed by the French, should have any very great respect for French property when, by the fortune of war, they find themselves in France.

"It is our duty, it is the interest of all of us, more even, I think, than that it is the duty of the French Government, to prevent those acts of devastation: and I believe that there is no one who has endeavoured to do this duty so much as I have. But, *M. le Général*, you know what armies are: and I appeal to your judgment: is it possible entirely to prevent such occurrences in such an army as is under my command: particularly when the soldier is excited by the remembrance of the evils which he and his relatives have had to endure at the hands of French troops?

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII., p. 685-6).

To H. R. H. Prince Frederick of Orange.

PARIS, November 10th, 1815.

"I send you a letter I have just received from General

Comte de Vaubois, concerning the damages done by the soldiers of the Netherlands.

"You will see that their officers were not present at their bivouac. . . . and that the damage done by them amounts to 30,000 francs, a sum ten times greater perhaps than the General will have to pay, as his part of the contribution to the Allies, in five years. It is clearly of great importance that the Allies prevent irregularities.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 686).

Many have been pleased to say that the Duke of Wellington both could and ought to have interposed to save Marshal Ney from being ignominiously executed. Without entering into the question, whether Ney was a perjured traitor to Louis XVIII, and if so, what was the meetest punishment for his treason, it may be confidently averred that Napoleon would have spared no man under similar circumstances. The following documents are worthy of attention :

MEMORANDUM

RESPECTING MARSHAL NEY.

"PARIS, November 19th, 1815.

"It is extraordinary that Madame la Maréchale Ney should have thought proper to publish in print parts of a conversation which she is supposed to have had with the Duke of Wellington ; and that she has omitted to publish that which is a much better record of the Duke's opinion on the subject to which the conversation related ; viz, the Duke's letter to the Maréchal Prince de la Moskowa, in answer to the Maréchal's note to his Grace. That letter was as follows :

"November 14th, 1815.

"I have had the honour of receiving the note which "you addressed to me on the 13th November, relating to "the operation of the capitulation of Paris on your case. "The capitulation of Paris of the 3rd July was made "between the commanders in chief of the allied British "and Prussian armies on the one part, and the Prince

"d'Eckmuhl, commander in chief of the French army, on "the other; and related exclusively to the military "occupation of Paris.

"The object of the 12th article was to prevent the "adoption of any measures of severity, under the military "authority of those who made it, towards any persons in "Paris on account of the offices which they had filled, "or their conduct, or their political opinions. But it "was never intended, and could not be intended, to "prevent either the existing French government, under "whose authority the French commander in chief must "have acted, or any French government which should "succeed to it, from acting in this respect as it might "deem fit."

"It is obvious from this letter that the Duke of Wellington, one of the parties to the capitulation of Paris, considers that that instrument contains nothing which can prevent the King from bringing Marshal Ney to trial in such manner as his Majesty may think proper."*

"The contents of the capitulation fully confirm the justice of the Duke's opinion. It is made between the commanders in chief of the contending armies respectively; and the first nine articles relate solely to the mode and time of the evacuation of Paris by the French army, and of the occupation by the British and Prussian armies.

"The 10th article provides that the existing authorities shall be respected by the two commanders in chief of the Allies; the 11th, that public property shall be respected, and that the Allies shall not intertere *en aucune manière dans leur administration et dans leur gestion*; (in any manner, either in their administration or in their management) and the 12th article states, *Seront pareillement respectées les personnes et les propriétés particulières: les habitants, et, en général tous les individus qui se trouvent dans la capitale, continueront à jouir de leurs droits et libertés, sans pouvoir être inquiétés ni recherchés en rien relativement aux fonctions qu'ils occupent, ou auraient occupées, à leur conduite, et à leurs opinions politiques.*

* *See*, page 229, the proclamation of Louis XVIII to the French people, dated Cambray, the 28th June, 1815.

(The persons as well as the property of individuals, shall be equally respected; the inhabitants, and in general every individual residing in the capital, shall continue in full possession of their rights and liberties, without being molested in any manner, on account of the functions which they fill, or may have filled, their conduct, or their political opinions).

"By whom were these private properties and persons to be respected? By the Allied Generals and their troops mentioned in the 10th and 11th articles; and not by other parties to whom the convention did not relate in any manner.

"The 13th article provides that *les troupes étrangères*, (the foreign troops) shall not obstruct the carriage of provisions by land or water to the capital.

"Thus it appears that every article in the convention relates exclusively to the operations of the different armies, or to the conduct of the Allies and that of their Generals, when they should enter Paris; and, as the Duke of Wellington states in his dispatch of the 4th of July, with which he transmitted the convention to England, it "decided all the military points then existing at Paris, and touched nothing political."*"

"But it appears clearly that, not only was this the Duke's opinion of the convention at the time it was signed, but likewise the opinion of Carnot, of Marshal Ney, and of every other person who had an interest in considering the subject.

"Carnot says, in the *Exposé de la conduite politique de M. Carnot*, (page 43). *Il fut résolu d'envoyer aux Généraux Anglais et Prussiens une commission spéciale chargée de leur proposer une convention purement militaire, pour la remise de la ville de Paris entre leurs mains, en écartant toute question politique, puisqu'on ne pouvait préjuger quelles seraient les intentions des Alliés, lorsqu'ils seraient réunis.* (It was decided to forward to the English and Prussian Generals a special commission, for the purpose of proposing to them a convention, purely military, for the

* *See* Lord Bathurst's dispatch of the 7th July, and the Duke's answer of the 13th, Gurwood, vol. XII, page 557.

surrender of the city of Paris into their hands, setting aside all political questions, since it was impossible to foresee what might be the ultimate intentions of the allies when they should be assembled).

"It appears that Marshal Ney *fled from Paris in disguise*, with a passport given to him by the Duc d'Otrante, under a feigned name, on the 6th of July. He could not be supposed to be ignorant of the tenor of the 12th article of the convention; and he must then have known whether it was the intention of the parties who made it, that it should protect him from the measures which the King, then at St.-Denis, should think proper to adopt against him.

"But if Marshal Ney could be supposed ignorant of the intention of the 12th article, the Duc d'Otrante could not, as he was at the head of the provisional government, under whose authority the Prince d'Eckmuhl must have acted when he signed the convention.*

"Would the Duc d'Otrante have given a passport under a feigned name to Marshal Ney, if he had understood the 12th article as giving the marshal any protection, excepting against measures of severity by the two commanders in chief?

"Another proof of what was the opinion of the Duc d'Otrante, of the King's ministers, and of all the persons most interested in establishing the meaning now attempted to be given to the 12th article of the convention of the 3rd July, is the King's proclamation of the 24th July, by which nineteen persons are ordered for trial, and thirty eight persons are ordered to quit Paris, and to reside in particular parts of France, under the observation and superintendence of the police, till the Chambers should decide upon their fate.**

* *See* the Duke of Wellington's dispatch to Lord Bathurst of the 8th July, (Gurwood, vol. XII, page 549), detailing a conversation which took place with the Duc d'Otrante at Neuilly, on the night of the 5th July; the whole of which turned upon a recommendation given by the Duc d'Otrante, that the King should give a *general amnesty*.

** "As well as the Duke of Wellington recollects, there is in the war department a letter from the Prince d'Eckmuhl to Marshal St.-Cyr on this subject, in which he urges every argument against the proclamation of the 24th July, excepting the 12th article of the convention of Paris."

"Did the Duc d'Otrante, did any of the persons who are the objects of this proclamation, did any person on their behalf, ever then, or now, claim for them the protection of the 12th article of the convention? Certainly the convention was then understood, as it ought to be understood now, viz. that it was exclusively military and was never intended to bind the then existing government of France, or any government which should succeed it.

"WELLINGTON.

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, p. 694-6).

EXTRACT FROM THE PROCLAMATION OF LOUIS XVIII.

"CAMBRAY, June 28th, 1815.

. . . . "In the plot which they contrived, I perceive many of my subjects to have been misled, and some guilty. I promise—I who never promised in vain, as all Europe can witness,—to pardon misled Frenchmen for all that has transpired since the day I quitted Lille amidst so many tears, up to the day I re-entered Cambray, amidst so many acclamations. But the blood of my people has flowed in consequence of a treason unprecedented in the annals of the world. That treason has summoned foreigners into the heart of France; every day reveals to me a new disaster. I owe it, therefore, to the dignity of my crown, to the interest of my people, and to the repose of Europe, to except from pardon the instigators and authors of this horrible plot. They shall be delivered over to the vindication of the laws by the two Chambers, which I propose forthwith to assemble. . .

"LOUIS."

To——, Esq.*

"PARIS, August 8th, 1815.

"MY DEAR SIR,

"I have received your letter of the 2nd, regarding the battle of Waterloo. The object which you propose to yourself is very difficult of attainment, and, if really attained, is not a little invidious. The history of a

* Walter Scott, the great novelist, not yet created Sir Walter.

battle is not unlike the history of a ball. Some individuals may recollect all the little events, of which the great result is the battle won or lost; but no individual can recollect the order in which, or the exact moment at which, they occurred, which makes all the difference as to their value or importance.

"Then the faults or the misbehaviour of some gave occasion for the distinction of others, and perhaps were the cause of material losses; and you cannot write a true history of a battle without including the faults and misbehaviour of part at least of those engaged.

"Believe me that every man you see in a military uniform is not a hero; and that, although in the account given of a general action, such as that of Waterloo, many instances of individual heroism must be passed over unrelated, it is better for the general interests to leave those parts of the story untold, than to tell the whole truth.

"If, however, you should still think it right to turn your attention to this subject, I am most ready to give you every assistance and information in my power.

Believe me, etc.

"WELLINGTON."

GURWOOD, vol. XII, page 590).

To the same.

"PARIS, August 17th, 1815.

"MY DEAR SIR,

"I have received your letter of the 11th, and I regret much that I have not been able to prevail upon you to relinquish your plan.

"You may depend upon it, you will never make it a satisfactory work.

"I will get you the list of the French army, generals, etc.

"Just to show you how little reliance can be placed, even on what are supposed the best accounts of a battle, I mention that there are some circumstances mentioned in General Müffling's account which did not occur as he relates them.

"He was not on the field during the whole battle, particularly not during the latter part of it.

"The battle began, I believe, at eleven o'clock.

"It is impossible to say when each important occurrence took place, nor in what order. We were attacked first with infantry only; then, with cavalry only; lastly, and principally, with cavalry and infantry mixed.

"No houses were possessed by the enemy in Mont-St-Jean, excepting the farm in front of the left of our centre,* on the road to Genappe, can be called one. This they got, I think, at about two o'clock, and got it from a circumstance which is to be attributed to the neglect of the officer commanding on the spot.

"The French cavalry were on the plateau in the centre between the two high-roads for nearly three quarters of an hour, riding about among our squares of infantry, all firing having ceased on both sides. I moved our squares forward to the guns; and our cavalry, which had been detached by Lord Uxbridge to the flanks, was brought back to the centre. The French cavalry were then driven off. After that circumstance, repeated attacks were made along the whole front of the centre of the position, by cavalry and infantry, till seven at night. How many I cannot tell.

"When the enemy attacked Sir Thomas Picton I was there, and they got as far as the hedge on the cross-road, behind which the——had been formed. The latter had run away, and our troops were on our side of the hedge. The French were driven off with immense loss. This was the first principal attack. At about two in the afternoon, as I have above said, they got possession of the farm-house on the high-road, which defended this part of the position; and they then took possession of a small mound on the left of the high-road going from Brussels, immediately opposite the gate of the farm; and they were never removed from thence till I commenced the attack in the evening: but they never advanced farther on that side.

"These are answers to all your queries, but remember, I recommend to you to leave the battle of Waterloo as it is.

"Believe me, etc.

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, 609-610).

* La Haye-Sainte.

The fair inference is that the Duke, on seeing the orchard and garden of La Haye-Sainte in possession of the enemy about two o'clock P.M., thought the farm was also in their hands, which certainly was not the case till about five o'clock.

The farm-house in question, La Haye-Sainte, was lost from a deficiency of *proper* ammunition: its gallant defenders were riflemen. Who was to be blamed for that deficiency, it is difficult now to ascertain: the Duke, it appears, thought the officer commanding on the spot was censurable on this account. Let me be allowed to record my regret, that on this and many other occasions, valuable lives and important posts were often lost, owing to our having three different sizes for ball cartridges. If there were but one size, as I think there might be, for cavalry, infantry and rifles, the mutual supply of amunition would be at all times practicable, and, in critical moments, of the utmost value.

To His Royal Highness the Duke of York

"ORVILLÉ, June 28th, 1815.

. . . . "I would beg leave to suggest to your Royal Highness the expediency of giving to the non-commissioned officers and soldiers engaged in the battle of Waterloo, a medal.* I am convinced it would have the best effect in the army; and, if the battle should settle our concerns, they will well deserve it. . . .

"WELLINGTON."

(GURWOOD, vol. XII, page 520).

To Earl Bathurst.

"PARIS, September 17th, 1815.

"MY DEAR LORD,

"I have long intended to write to you about the medal for Waterloo. I recommend that the men should all have the same medal, hung on the same ribbon as that now used with the medals. . .

"WELLINGTON."

* *See* the covering of this book.

No. III.

SUMMARY

OF THE RISE AND PROGRESS OF FIELD-MARSHAL THE DUKE OF WELLINGTON, WITH THE PUBLIC HONOURS AND EMOLUMENTS THAT HAVE BEEN CONFERRED UPON HIM.

Born	1st May, 1769.
Ensign	7th March, 1787.
Lieutenant	25th December, 1787.
Captain	30th June, 1791.
Major	30th April, 1793.
Lieutenant-Colonel	30th September, 1793.
Colonel	3rd May, 1796.
Major-General	29th April, 1802.
Lieutenant-General	25th April, 1808.
General, in Spain and Portugal	31st July, 1811.
Field-Marshal	21st June, 1813.
—	
Governor of Seringapatam	6th May, 1799.
The inhabitants of Calcutta vote a sword of the value of 1,000*l.* to Major-General Wellesley	21st February, 1804.
The officers of his division vote to Major-General Wellesley a gold vase, which is afterwards changed to a service of plate embossed with "Assaye."	26th February, 1804
Appointed a Knight Companion of the Bath	1st September, 1804.
Thanked by Parliament	8th March, 1805.
Returned to serve in Parliament	12th April, 1806.
Sworn a Privy Counsellor	8th April, 1807.
Secretary to Ireland	19th April, 1807.
Negotiates capitulation at Copenhagen	5th September, 1807.
Thanked in Parliament for the same	1st February, 1808.
A piece of plate, commemorating the battle of Vimiero, voted to	

Lieutenant-General Sir Arthur Wellesley by the general and field-officers who served at it .	22nd August, 1808.
Thanked in Parliament for Vimiero	27th January, 1809.
Appointed to command the army in Portugal	2nd April, 1809.
Appointed Marshal-General of the Portuguese army	6th July, 1809.
Created Baron Douro of Wellesley and Viscount Wellington of Talavera	26th August, 1809.
Thanks of Parliament voted for Talavera	1st February, 1810.
Pension of 2,000*l.* per annum, voted to him and his two succeeding male heirs.	16th February, 1810.
Thanks of Parliament for the liberation of Portugal. . . .	26th April, 1811.
Licence granted in the name of the King by the Prince Regent, to accept the title of Conde do Vimiero and the insignia of Knight Grand-Cross of the Tower and Sword from the Prince Regent of Portugal. .	26th October, 1811.
Created by the Regency of Spain a Grandee, with the title of Duque de Ciudad-Rodrigo	January, 1812.
Thanks of Parliament for Ciudad-Rodrigo	10th February, 1812.
Advanced in the British peerage by the title of Earl Wellington.	18th February, 1812.
Voted 2,000*l.* per annum in addition	21st February, 1812.
Thanks of Parliament for Badajoz.	27th April, 1812.
The order of the Golden Fleece conferred by the Regency of Spain	July, 1812.
Appointed Generalissimo of the Spanish armies.	12th August, 1812.

Advanced in the British peerage by the title of Marquis of Wellington	18th August, 1812.
Advanced by the Regent of Portugal to the title of Marquez de Torres-Vedras	12th September, 1812.
Thanks of Parliament for Salamanca	3rd December, 1812.
A grant of 100,000*l* from Parliament, to be laid out in the purchase of lands as a reward for his services	7th December, 1812.
Advanced by the Regent of Portugal to the title of Duque da Victoria	18th December, 1812.
Elected a Knight of the Garter . .	4th March, 1813.
Thanks of Parliament for the battle of Vittoria	8th July, 1813.
The Regency of Spain, on the proposition of the Cortes, offers to bestow on the Duke of Cuidad-Rodrigo the estate of Soto-de-Roma, in the Vega of Granada.	22nd July, 1813.
Thanks of Parliament for San-Sebastian and the operations subsequent to Vittoria . . .	8th October, 1813.
The Prince Regent grants permission to the Marquis of Wellington to accept and wear the insignia of Grand-Cross of the following orders :	
Imperial and Royal Austrian Military order of Maria-Theresa ;	
Imperial Russian Military order of St.-George ;	
Royal Prussian Military order of the Black Eagle ;	
Royal Swedish Military order of the Sword	4th March, 1814.
Thanks of the Prince Regent and the Parliament for Orthez. . .	24th March, 1814.

Advanced in the British peerage by the titles of Marquis of Douro and Duke of Wellington . . .	3rd May, 1814.
A grant of 400,000*l.* voted by Parliament, in addition to the former grants.	24th June, 1814.
Ambassador to France.	5th July, 1814.
Assists at Congress at Vienna . .	January, 1815.
Takes command of the British forces on the continent. . . .	11th April, 1815.
Battle of Waterloo	18th June, 1815.
Thanks of the Prince Regent and Parliament for Waterloo . . .	22nd June, 1815.
A grant of 200,000*l.* voted by Parliament, in addition to the former grants.	6th July, 1815.
Created Prince of Waterloo by the King of the Netherlands . . .	18th July, 1815.
Commander in chief of the allied armies of occupation	22nd October, 1815.
Appointed Field-Marshal in the Austrian, Russian and Prussian armies	15th November, 1818.
Visits Waterloo with George IV. .	1st October, 1821.
Commander in Chief	22nd January, 1827.
First Lord of of the Treasury . .	13th February, 1828.
Appointed Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports	20th January, 1829.
Elected Chancellor of the University of Oxford	29th January, 1834.

No. IV.

The reader should be aware, that in military returns the figures which represent the strength of regiments often greatly exceed the actual number of effective men *present*. There are always numerous casualties, not accounted for in returns, particularly before a battle. The *missing* are not all eventually *loss*; for, if not taken

prisoners, most of them join after the strife. The strength of the British was of course greater on the 16th, before the action at Quatre-Bras, where the loss was particularly severe, as may be seen in the subjoined tables, in the 1st Foot Guards, 1st Royal Scots, 32nd, 33rd, 42nd, 44th, 69th, 79th and 92nd Regiments.

N.B..—The officers who afterwards died of their wounds are here returned *killed.*

RETURNS

of the strength (officers, non-commissioned officers, drummers, trumpeters, rank and file) of the British army, on the morning of the 18th of June 1815; and of the total loss, in killed, wounded and missing, on the three days: 16th, 17th, and 18th.

Staff.

Killed.—The Duke of Brunswick, Sir Thomas Picton, Sir William Ponsonby. *Colonel* Sir William De Lancey. *Lieutenant-Colonel* Currie. *Captains*: W. Crofton (54th Regiment), T. Smith (93rd Regiment).

Wounded.—H.R.H. the Prince of Orange. *Lieutenant-General* Sir G. Cooke. *Major-Generals:* Sir E. Barnes, Sir James Kempt, Sir Colin Halkett, Sir Denis Pack, Sir Colquhoun Grant, Sir W. Dornberg, Sir F. Adam. *Lieutenant-Colonels:* Waters, Sir G. Berkeley (35th Regiment), *Majors:* A. Hamilton, Hunter Blair, Hon. G. Dawson. *Captains*: Hon. E. S Erskine, E. Fitzgerald (25th Regiment), W. Murray, H. Seymour, T. Wright, H. McLeod, J. Mitchell (25th Regiment), J. Tyler, A. Langton, H. Dumaresque. *Lieutenants*: W. Havelock (43rd Regiment), J. Hamilton (46th Regiment), J. Rooke, D. Hall.

Officers who were killed or wounded, serving on the staff but belonging to regiments which were on the field, are here included in the returns of their respective regiments.

By adding together the figures in the first two columns opposite to any regiment, the reader may obtain its total effective strength, at the opening of the campaign.

REGIMENTS.	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE		OFFICERS KILLED.
		16th and 17th	18th	
1st Life-Guards.	245	18	65	*Lieutenant-Colonel* Ferrior. *Captain* Lind.
2nd Life-Guards.	235	..	155	*Lieutenant-Colonel* Fitzgerald.
Royal Horse-Guards. (Blue).	246	8	98	*Major* R. Packe.
1st Dragoon Guards.	571	..	246	*Lieutenant-Colonel* Fuller *Majors :* Graham, Bringhurst. *Captain* Battersby, *Lieutenant :* Brooke, Schelver, *adjutant. Cornet* Hon. B. Bernard.
1st Royal Dragoons.	428	..	196	*Captains :* E. Windsor, C. Foster. *Lieutenant* R. Magniac. *Cornet* J. Sykes. Shipley, *adjutant.*
2nd Royal Dragoons. (Scots Greys).	442	,,	199	*Lieutenant-Colonel* J. Hamilton. *Captain* T. Reignolds, C. L. Barnard, *Cornets :* T. Trotter, E. Westby, F. C. Kinchant, L. Shuldham.
6th (Inniskilling) Dragoons.	445	,,	217	*Adjutant* Michael Cluskey.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Captains : J. Whale, E. Kelly, W. S. Richardson, S. Cox.

Lieutenant Waymouth.

Lieutenant-Colonels : Sir J. Elley, Sir R. C. Hill, C. Hill. *Lieutenants :* W. C. Shawe, E. W. Bouverie.

Captains : M. Turner, J. P. Sweeny, J. F. Naylor. *Lieutenant* W. D'A. Irvine.

Major C. Radclyffe. *Captain* A. Kennedy Clark. *Lieutenants :* G. Gunning, T. Kelly, S. Trafford, C. Ommaney, C. Blois, S. Goodenough, S. Windowe.

Lieutenants-Colonels : J. B. Clarke, T. P. Hankin. *Major* R. Vernor. *Captain* J. Poole. *Lieutenants :* J. Mills, F. Stupart, J. Carruthers, C. Wyndham.

Lieutenant-Colonels : J. Muter, F. S. Miller, W. F. Browne. *Captain* Hon. S. Douglas. *Lieutenant* A. Hassard, P. Ruffo

REGIMENTS.	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE		OFFICERS KILLED.
		16th and 17th	18th	
7th Hussars.	362	46	150	*Major* E. Hodge. *Lieutenant* A. Myers.
10th Hussars.	452	,,	94	*Major* Hon. F. Howard. *Lieutenant* G. Gunning.
11th Light Dragoons	435	3	73	*Lieutenant* E. Phelips.
12th Light Dragoons.	427	,,	111	*Captain* E. W. F. Sandys. *Lieutenant* L. J. Bertie. *Cornet* J. E. Lockhart.
13th Light Dragoons.	448	1	108	*Captain* J. Gubbins.
15th Hussars.	447	..	79	*Major* E. Griffith. *Lieutenants :* J. Sherwood, H. Buckley.
16th Light Dragoons	434	,,	32	*Captain* J. P. Buchanan. *Cornet* A. Hay.
18th Hussars.	442	2	102	,,
23rd Light Dragoons.	341	6	72	*Lieutenant* S. Coxen.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Lieutenant-General the Earl of Uxbridge. *Brigade-Major* Thos. Noel Harris. *Major* W. Thornhill. *Captains* : W. Verner, T W. Robbins, P. A. Heyliger, T. Wildman, J. J. Frazer, J. D. Ephinstone. *Lieutenants* : R. Douglas, J. R. Gordon, E. J. Peters, F. Beatty.

Lieutenant-Colonel G. Quentin. *Captains* : J. Grey, J. Gurwood, C. Wood. *Lieutenants* : R. Arnold, A. Bacon.

Captain J. A. Schreiber. *Lieutenants* : F. Wood, R. Coles, J. S. Moore, R. Milligan

Lieutenant-Colonel Hon. F.C. Ponsonby. *Lieutenant* W. H. Dow-biggen.

Lieutenant-Colonel Boyse. *Captain* J. Doherty. *Lieutenants* : G. Doherty C. R. Bowers, J. Geale, G. Pym, J. Mill, G. H. Packe, J. E. Irving.

Lieutenant-Colonel L. Dalrymple. *Captains* : J. Thackwell, J. Whiteford, J. Buckley. *Lieutenants* : W. Byam, E. Byam, G. A. F. Dawkins, R. Mansfield.

Lieutenant-Colonel J. Hay. *Captain* R. Weyland. *Lieutenants* : W. Osten, N. D. Crichton.

Lieutenant C. Hesse. H. Duperier, *Adjutant*.

Major J. M. Cutcliffe. *Captains* : C. W. Dance, T. Gerard. *Lieutenants* : T. B. Wall, B. Disney.

REGIMENTS.	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE		OFFICERS KILLED.
		16th and 17th.	18th	
1st Foot-Guards, 2nd Bat.	781	163	153	*Lieutenant-Colonels*: Sir F. D'Oyly, W. H. Milnes, *Captains*: T. Brown. *Ensign*: Hon. S. S. Barrington.
1st Foot-Guards, 3rd Bat.	869	262	342	*Colonels*: E. Stables, C. Thomas, William Miller. *Captains*: E. Grose, N. Chambers. *Ensigns*: E. Pardoe, James Lord Hay.
Coldstream Guards, 2nd Bat.	1,045	,,	308	*Captains*: J. L. Blackman, E. Sumner, G. R. Buckley, G. H Percival.
3rd Foot Guards, 2nd Bat.	1,056	7	239	*Lieutenant-Colonels*: Hon Sir Alexander Gordon, C. F. Canning. *Captains*: W. Stothert, T. Crawford, J. Ashton, Hon H. Forbes. *Ensign*. C. Simpson.
1st Royal Scots, 3rd Bat.	453	218	144	*Captain* W. Buckley. *Lieutenants*: J. Armstrong, J. E. O'Neill, W. Young. *Ensigns*: Robertson, Kennedy, Anderson.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Colonels : Askew, R. H. Cooke. *Lieutenant-Colonels* : Sir H. Bradford, Sir Henry Hardinge (*), Sir T. N. Hill, Lord Fitzroy Somerset. *Captains* : Hon. O. Bridgeman, J. Simpson, S. Burgess. *Lieutenants* : G. Fluyder, T. E. Croft, F. F. Luttrell, C. P. Ellis, Hon. H. Lascelles.

Colonels : Hon. W. Stuart, Hon H. Townshend, H. D'Oyley, G. Fead. *Captains* : R. Adair, T. Streatfield, Hon R. Clements. *Lieutenants* : R. Batty, R. Bruce, W. Barton.

Lieutenant-Colonels : J. Macdonell, D. McKinnon, Hon. A. Abercromby, H. Wyndham. *Captains* : Hon. R. Moore, Hon. E. Lascelles. *Lieutenants* : H. Griffiths, J. Montague, H. Vane.

Lieutenant-Colonels : C. Dashwood, E. Bowater, C. West. *Captains* : R. B. Hesketh, G. Evelyn, H. Montgomerie. *Lieutenants* : C. Lake, D. Baird.

Lieutenant-Colonel : C. Campbell. *Majors* : L. Arguimbau, R. Mc Donald, H. Massey. *Captain* R. Dudgeon. *Lieutenants* : A Morrison, W. J. Rea, J. Imgram, W. Clarke, A. Cameron, *adjutant* : J. Stoyte, R. Scott, G. Lane, J. Symes, J. Alstone, J. Mann, W. Dobbs, J. F. W. Millar, G. Stewart, J. L. Black, *Ensigns* : C. Graham, T. Stephens, J. McKay, L. M. Cooper. *Quarter-master* T. Griffiths.

(*) Wounded at Ligny.

REGIMENTS.	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE		OFFICERS KILLED.
		16th and 17th.	18th	
4th. Reg. Foot, 1st Bat.	670	,,	134	*Lieutenant* W. Squire.
14th Reg. Foot, 3rd Bat.	630	,,	36	,,
2nd Royal Welsh Fusileers, 1st. Bat.	741	,,	104	*Lieutenant-Colonel* Sir H W. Ellis. *Captains*: Hay tyn, C. Jolliffe, T. Farme *Lieutenants*: G. Fenshaw J. Clyde, W. Leeboo (at Cambray on 24th).
27th (Inniskilling) Reg. Foot.	750	,,	478	*Captain* G. Holmes. *Ensign* S. Ireland.
28th Reg. Foot.	556	75	177	*Major* W. P. Meachar *Lieutenants*: J. Clarke, Ingram.
30th Reg Foot.	635	51	228	*Major* T. Chambers. *Captain* A. McNabb. *Lieutenants*: H. Beere, E. Pre dergast. *Ensigns*: J. Jann J. Bullen.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Captains : G. D. Wilson, C. J. Edgell, J. Browne. *Lieutenants* : G. Smith, H. Boyd, A. Gerard, B. Collins, G. Richardson. *Ensign* : W. M. Mathews.

Ensigns : A. Cooper, A. Ormsby (at Cambray, June 24th).

Captains : H. Johnson, J. H. Hill. *Lieutenants* : A. Griffiths, G. Fielding. *Quarter-master* A Sidley.

Captains : J. Hare, J Tucker. *Lieutenants* : G. McDonnell, W. Henderson, R Handcock, E. Drewe. W. Fortescue, J. Millar, C. Manley, T. Craddock. *Ensigns* : T. Handcock, T. Smith, J. Ditmas.

Lieutenant-Colonel Nixon. *Captains* : R. Llewellyn, R. Kelly, J. Bowles, T. English, C. Teulon. *Lieutenants* : J. Wilkinson, R. Gilbert, R. P. Eason, W. Irwin, H. Hilliard, J. Coen, C. Carrothers, J. Shelton, J. Deares. *Ensigns* : Mountsteven, T. Bridgeland, *adjutant*.

Lieutenant-Colonel Hamilton. *Majors* : W. Bailey, C. A. Vigoureux. *Captain* A. Gore. *Lieutenants* : R. C. Elliott, W. Rumley, R. Daniell, J. Roe, R. Hughes, P. Lockwood, H. Pratt, W. O. Warren, T. Monypenny, M. Andrews, *adjutant*.

REGIMENTS.	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE		OFFICERS KILLED.
		16th and 17th.	18th.	
32nd Reg. Foot.	503	196	174	*Captains* : J. Boyce, T. Cassan, E. Whitty.
33rd Reg. Foot, 2nd Bat.	576	106	185	*Captains* : J. Haigh, H. R. Buck. *Lieutenants* : J. Boyce, A. Gore, T.D. Haigh, J. Cameron, J Hart.
40th Reg. Foot.	862	,,	219	*Major* A. R. Heyland. *Captain* W. Fisher.
42nd Highlanders.	320	288	49	*Lieutenant-Colonel* Sir R. McAra. *Captain* G. Davidson. *Lieutenant* R. Gordon. *Ensign* G. Gerard.
44th Reg. Foot, 2nd Bat.	480	138	64	*Lieutenant* W. Tomkins. *Ensign* P. Cooke.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Captains : W. H. Toole, J. Crowe, H. Harrison, C. Wallett. *Lieutenants* : H. W. Brookes, G. Barr, M. Meighan, D. Davies, *adjutant* : J. Boase, T. R. Lewin, H. Butterworth, J. Colthurst, J. Robinson, J. Fitzgerald, T. Horan, E. Stephens, H. Quill, J. Jagoe, S. H. Lawrence. *Ensigns* : H. Metcalfe, J. Birtwhistle, A. Stewart, W. Bennett, C. Dallas, J. M'Conchy.

Major E. Parkinson. *Captains* . W. McIntyre, C. Knight, J. Harty. *Lieutenants* : T. Reid, J. Murkland, R. Westmore, J. Ogle, S. Pagan, J. Forlong. *Ensigns* : H. Bain, J. Alderson, J. A. Howard, G. Drury, W. Thain, *adjutant*.

Captains : C. Ellis, J. Barnett *Lieutenants* : R. Moore, J. Anthony, J. Mill, T. Campbell, Hon. M. Browne. *Ensigns* : J. Robb, F. Ford, W. Clerke.

Lieutenant-Colonel R. Dick. *Major* A. Menzies. *Captains* : M. McPherson, D. McDonald, D. McIntosh, R. Boyle. *Lieutenants* : D. Chisholm, D. Stewart, D. McKenzie, H. A Fraser, J. Malcolm, A. Dunbar, J Brander, J. Orr, G. G. Munro. *Ensigns* : W. Fraser, A L. Fraser, J. Young. *adjutant*. *Quarter master* D. McIntosh.

Lieutenant-Colonels : J. M. Hamerton. G. O'Malley. *Captains* : A. Brugh, D. Power, W. Burney, M. Fane. J. Jessop. *Lieutenants* : R. Russell, R. Grier, W. B. Strong, J. Campbell, J. Burke, W. Hern. *Ensigns* : J. Christie, B. Whitney, T. McCann, *adjutant* ; J. C. Webster, A. Wilson.

REGIMENTS	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE		OFFICERS KILLED.
		16th and 17th.	18th.	
51st Light Infantry.	619	,,	42	,,
52nd Light Infantry.	1,148	..	199	*Ensign* W. Nettles.
69th Reg. Foot, 2nd Bat.	541	155	85	*Colonel* C. Morice. *Captains*: B. Hobhouse, Hon. W. Curzon, R. Blackwood. *Lieutenant* M. Wightwick.
71st (Highland) Light Infantry.	929	..	202	*Captain* E. L'Estrange. *Lieutenants*: J. R. Elwes, J. Todd.
73rd Reg. Foot, 2nd Bat.	498	56	280	*Major* A. J. McLean, *Captains*: A. Robertson, J. M. Kennedy. *Lieutenants*: J. Strachan, M. Hollis, J. Acres, D. Browne. *Ensigns*: W. S. Lowe, C. Page.
79th Highlanders.	440	304	175	*Captains*: McKay, McRea, Neil Campbell, J. Cameron, J. Sinclair. *Lieutenants*: D. Cameron, D. McPherson, E. Kennedy, J. Kynock, *adjutant*; J. Powling.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Captain S. Beardsley. *Lieutenant* C. W. Tyndale.

Lieutenant Colonel C. Rowan. *Captains* : W. Rowan, J. F. Love, C. Diggle. *Lieutenants* : C. Dawson, M. Anderson, G. Campbell, T. Cottingham J. Winterbottom, *adjutant.*

Captains : J. L. Watson, H. Lindsay. *Lieutenants* : H. Anderson, J. Stewart, B. Pigot. C. Busteed. *Ensign* E. Hodder. *Volunteer* : Christopher Clarke.

Colonel T. Reynell. *Major* A. Jones. *Captains* : D. Campbell, W. A. Grant. J. Henderson. C. Johnstone. *Lieutenants* : J. Barraillier, R. Lind, J. Roberts, C. Lewin, R. Law, J. Coote, W. Hanson, W. Anderson, *adjutant.*

Colonel G. Harris. *Captains* : H. Coane, E. T. Pirch, W. Wharton, J. Garland. *Lieutenants* : J. McConnell, T. Reynolds, D. Browne. J. Lloyd. *Ensigns* : R. Hesilrige, T Deacon, W. McBean, C. B. Eastwood, G. D. Bridge, P. Hay, *adjutant.*

Lieutenant-Colonels : N. Douglas, A. Brown, D. Cameron *Captains* : T. Mylne, J. Campbell, N. Campbell, W. Marshall, M. Fraser, W. Bruce. *Lieutenants* : A. Cameron, T. Brown, W. Maddocks. W. Leaper, J. Fraser, D. McPhee, E. Cameron, A. Forbes, C. McArthur, W. A. Riach. *Ensigns* : J. Nash, J. Robertson, A. S. Crawford. *Volunteer* : Alex. Cameron.

REGIMENTS.	STRENGTH on the 18th.	LOSS ON THE 16th and 17th	LOSS ON THE 18th	OFFICERS KILLED.
92nd Highlanders.	422	286	116	*Lieutenant-Colonel* John Cameron. *Captains*: W.G. Grant, W. Little. *Lieutenants*: J. Chisholm, G. Mackie. *Ensigns*: A. Becher, J. M. R. McPherson.
95th Rifles, 1st Bat.	418	64	156	*Majors*: C. Smith, C. Eeles. *Lieutenants*: J. Stilweil, E. D. Johnston.
95th Rifles, 2nd Bat.	655	,,	246	*Lieutenant* Backhouse.
95th Rifles, two companies, 3rd Bat.	202	,,	50	*Lieutenant* W. Lister.
Royal Artillery.	4,944	28	476	*Majors*: J. Lloyd, N. Ramsay, Cairnes, Beane, Bolton. *Lieutenants*: W. L. Robe, M. Cromie, C. Spearman, F. Manners, F. Troughton.

OFFICERS WOUNDED.

Colonel J. Mitchell. *Captains*: G. W. Holmes, D. Campbell, P. Wilkie, A. Ferrier. *Lieutenants*: R. Winchester, T. Hobbs, T. McIntosh, D. McDonald, J. Ross, R. McDonald, H. Innes, G. Logan, J. M. McKinlay, A. McPherson, J. Hope. *Ensigns*: J. Branwell, R. Logan, A. McDonald, R. Hewitt. *Assistant Surgeon* J. Stewart.

Lieutenant-Colonel Sir A. Barnard *Majors*: A. Cameron, C. Beckwith. *Captains*: E. Chawner, W. Johnston. *Lieutenants*: J. P. Gardner, J. Fitzmaurice, W. Shenley, J. Molloy, J. Gardner, G. Simmons, Allen Stewart, W. Wright, J. Church.

Majors: A. Norcott, G. Wilkins. *Captains*: G. Miller, J. G. McCulloch. *Lieutenants*: W. Humbley, D. Cameron, E Coxon, R. Cochrane, J Fry, J. Ridgeway, J. Lynam, R Eyre, J. Walsh, V. Webb.

Major J. Ross. *Captain* J. Fullerton. *Lieutenants*: T. Worsley, G. W. Shenley.

Captains: C. Napier, J. Parker, Bull, Whinyates, Dansey, R. McDonald, Webber, T. F. Strangways, D. Crauford, A. McDonald *Lieutenants*: W. Brereton, W. Smith, Barnes, Bloomfield, Barton, Forbes, W. Harvey, Foster, D. Crawfurd, J Dey, W. Poole, C. H. Baines, T. Harvey, J. W. Pringle. *Captain* Robt Thomson, *Royal Engineers.*

No. V.

LETTERS

CONCERNING THE BATTLE OF WATERLOO.

Marshal Blücher to Baron Müffling.

"Wavre, June 18th, 1815.

"Your Excellency will assure the Duke of Wellington from me, that, ill as I am, I shall place myself at the head of my troops, and attack the right of the French, in case they undertake anything against his Grace. If, on the other hand, the day should pass over without their making any attack, it is then my opinion that we should jointly attack them to morrow.

"I beg your Excellency to convey to the Duke my full and firm conviction, that this is the best measure to be adopted in our present situation.

"Blücher."

General Count Gneisenau, the chief of the Staff, felt alarmed at the tenor of the above letter, which told plainly the decided manner it was to be carried out. Fearing the Prussian army might be placed in a dangerous situation, should the Allies be forced to retire before they could arrive, he wrote the following note :

"General Count Gneisenau concurs with the views expressed in the enclosed letter, but entreats your Excellency to ascertain most particularly whether the Duke of Wellington *has really adopted the decided resolution of fighting in his present position;* or whether he only intends some demonstration, which might become very dangerous to our army.

"Your Excellency will be so good as to acquaint us with the result of your observations on this point, as it is of the greatest consequence that we should be informed of the Duke's real intention."

The Prince de la Moskowa to the Duc d'Otrante.*

"MONSIEUR LE DUC,

"The most false and defamatory reports have been spreading for some days over the public mind, upon the conduct which I have pursued during this short and unfortunate campaign. The newspapers have reported those odious calumnies, and appear to lend them credit. After having fought for twenty-five years for my country, after having shed my blood for its glory and independence, an attempt is made to mark me out to the people, and to the army itself, as the author of the disaster it has just experienced.

"Forced to break silence, while it is always painful to speak of one's self, and, above all, to answer calumnies, I address myself to you, Sir, as the President of the Provisional Government, for the purpose of laying before you a faithful statement of the events I have witnessed.

"On the 11th of June, I received an order from the Minister of War to repair to the Imperial presence. I had no command, and no information upon the composition and strength of the army. Neither the Emperor nor his minister had given me any previous hint, from which I could anticipate that I should be employed in the present campaign; I was consequently taken by surprise, without horses, without accoutrements, and without money, and I was obliged to borrow the necessary expenses of my journey. Having arrived on the 12th at Laon, on the 13th at Avesnes, and on the 14th at Beaumont, I purchased, in this last town, two horses from the Duc de Trévise**, with which I repaired, on the 15th, to Charleroi, accompanied by my first aide-de-camp, the only officer who attended me. I arrived at the moment when the enemy, attacked by our troops, was retreating upon Fleurus and Gosselies.

"The Emperor ordered me immediately to put myself at the head of the 1st and 2nd corps of Infantry, commanded

* Marshal Ney.

** Marshal Mortier, who had fallen ill and been left behind at Beaumont.

by Lieutenant-Generals d'Erlon and Reille, of the division of light cavalry of Lieutenant-General Piré, of the division of light cavalry of the Guard under the command of Lieutenant-General Lefebvre-Desnouettes and Colbert, and of two divisions of cavalry, of Count de Valmy: forming, in all, eight divisions of infantry, and four of cavalry. With these troops, a part of which only I had as yet under my immediate command, I pursued the enemy, and forced him to evacuate Gosselies, Frasnes, Melet, Heppignies. There they took up a position for the night, with the exception of the first corps, which, was still at Marchiennes, and which did not join me till the following day.

"On the 16th, I received orders to attack the English in their position at Quatre-Bras. We advanced towards the enemy with an enthusiasm difficult to be described. Nothing resisted our impetuosity. The battle became general, and victory was no longer doubtful, when, at the moment that I intended to order up the first corps of infantry, which had been left by me in reserve at Frasnes, I learned that the Emperor had disposed of it without informing me of the circumstance, as well as of the division of Girard of the second corps, on purpose to direct them upon St.-Amand, and to strengthen his left wing, which was vigorously engaged with the Prussians. The shock which this intelligence gave me, confounded me. Having no longer under me more than three divisions, instead of the eight upon which I calculated, I was obliged to renounce the hopes of victory; and, in spite of all my efforts, in spite of the intrepidity and devotion of my troops, my utmost efforts after that could only maintain me in my position till the close of the day. About nine o'clock, the first corps was sent me by the Emperor, to whom it had been of no service. Thus twenty-five or thirty thousand men were, I may say, paralyzed, and were idly paraded during the whole of the battle from the right to the left, and the left to the right, without firing a shot.

"It is impossible for me, Sir, not to arrest your attention for a moment upon these details, in order to bring before your view all the consequences of this false movement, and, in general, of the bad arrangements during the whole

of the day. By what fatality, for example, did the Emperor, instead of leading all his forces against Lord Wellington, who would have been attacked unawares, and could not have resisted, consider this attack as secondary? How did the Emperor, after the passage of the Sambre, conceive it possible to fight two battles on the same day? It was to oppose forces double ours, and to do what military men who were witnesses of it can scarcely yet comprehend. Instead of this, had he left a corps of observation to watch the Prussians, and marched with his most powerful masses to support me, the English army had undoubtedly been destroyed between Quatre-Bras and Genappe; and this position, which separated the two Allied armies, being once in our power, would have opened for the Emperor an opportunity of advancing to the right of the Prussians, and of crushing them in their turn. The general opinion in France, and especially in the army, was, that the Emperor would have bent his whole efforts to annihilate first the English army; and circumstances were favourable for the accomplishment of such a project: but fate ordered otherwise.

"On the 17th, the army marched in the direction of Mont-St.-Jean.

"On the 18th, the battle began at one o'clock, and though the bulletin, which details it, makes no mention of me, it is not necessary for me to state that I was engaged in it. Lieutenant-General Count Drouot has already spoken of that battle, in the House of Peers. His narration is accurate, with the exception of some important facts which he has passed over in silence, or of which he was ignorant, and which it is now my duty to declare. About seven o'clock in the evening, after the most frightful carnage which I have ever witnessed, General Labédoyère came to me with a message from the Emperor, that Marshal Grouchy had arrived on our right, and attacked the left of the English and Prussians united. This General officer, in riding along the lines, spread this intelligence among the soldiers, whose courage and devotion remained unshaken, and who gave new proofs of them at that moment, in spite of the fatigue which they experienced. Immediately after, what was my astonishment, I should

rather say indignation, when I learned, that so far from Marshal Grouchy having arrived to support us, as the whole army had been assured, between forty and fifty thousand Prussians had attacked our extreme right, and forced it to retire!

"Whether the Emperor was deceived with regard to the time when the Marshal could support him, or whether the march of the Marshal was retarded by the efforts of the enemy longer than was calculated upon, the fact is, that at the moment when his arrival was announced to us, he was only at Wavre upon the Dyle, which to us was the same as if he had been a hundred leagues from the field of battle.

"A short time afterwards, I saw four regiments of the Middle Guard, conducted by the Emperor, arriving. With these troops, he wished to renew the attack, and to penetrate the centre of the enemy. He ordered me to lead them on: generals, officers, and soldiers, all displayed the greatest intrepidity; but this body of troops was too weak to resist, for a long time, the forces opposed to it by the enemy, and it was soon necessary to renounce the hope which this attack had, for a few moments, inspired. General Friant had been struck with a ball by my side: and I myself had my horse killed, and fell under it. The brave men who will return from this terrible battle will, I hope, do me the justice to say, that they saw me on foot with sword in hand during the whole of the evening, and that I only quitted the scene of carnage among the last, and at the moment when retreat could no longer be prevented. At the same time, the Prussians continued their offensive movements, and our right sensibly retired: the English advanced in their turn. There remained to us still four squares of the Old Guard to protect the retreat. These brave grenadiers, the choice of the army, forced successively to retire, yielded ground foot by foot, till, overwhelmed by numbers, they were almost entirely annihilated. From that moment, a retrograde movement was declared, and the army formed nothing but a confused mass. There was not, however, a total rout, nor the cry of *Sauve qui peut*, as has been calumniously stated in the bulletin. As for myself, constantly in the rear-guard, which I followed

foot, having all my horses killed, worn out with fatigue, covered with contusions, and having no longer strength to march, I owe my life to a corporal who supported me on the road, and did not abandon me during the retreat. At eleven at night, I found Lieutenant-General Lefebvre-Desnouettes; and one of his officers, Major Schmidt, had the generosity to give me the only horse that remained to him. In this manner I arrived at Marchiennes-au-Pont at four o'clock in the morning, alone, without any officers of my staff, ignorant of what had become of the Emperor, who, before the end of the battle, had entirely disappeared, and who, I was allowed to believe, might be either killed or taken prisoner. General Pamphile Lacroix, chief of the staff of the second corps, whom I found in this town, having told me that the Emperor was at Charleroi, I was led to suppose that his Majesty was going to put himself at the head of Marshal Grouchy's corps, to cover the Sambre, and to facilitate to the troops the means of rallying towards Avesnes, and, with this persuasion, I went to Beaumont; but parties of cavalry following on too near, and already having intercepted the roads of Maubeuge and Philippeville, I became sensible of the total impossibility of arresting a single soldier on that point, to oppose the progress of the victorious enemy. I continued my march upon Avesnes, where I could obtain no intelligence of what had become of the Emperor.

"In this state of matters, having no knowledge of his Majesty nor of the Major-General, confusion increasing every moment, and, with the exception of some fragments of regiments of the Guard of the Line, everyone following his own inclination, I determined immediately to go to Paris by St.-Quentin, to disclose, as quickly as possible, the true state of affairs to the Minister of War, that he might send to the army some fresh troops, and take the measures which circumstances rendered necessary. At my arrival at Bourget (two leagues from Paris), I learned that the Emperor had passed there at nine o'clock in the morning.

"Such, *M. le duc*, is the history of this calamitous campaign.

"Now I ask those who have survived this fine and numerous army, how I can be accused of the disasters of which it has been the victim, and of which our military annals furnish no example. I have, it is said, betrayed my country. I who, to serve it, have shown a zeal which I perhaps have carried to an extravagant height: but this calumny is supported by no fact, by no circumstance. But how can these odious reports, which spread with frightful rapidity, be arrested? If, in the researches which I could make on this subject, I did not fear almost as much to discover as to be ignorant of the truth, I would say, that all was a tendency to convince that I have been unworthily deceived, and that it is attempted to cover, with the pretence of treason, the faults and extravagances of this campaign; faults which have not been avowed in the bulletins that have appeared, and against which I in vain raised that voice of truth which I will yet cause to resound in the House of Peers.

"I expect, from the candour of your Excellency, and from your indulgence to me, that you will cause this letter to be inserted in the *Journal*, and give it the greatest possible publicity.

"MARSHAL PRINCE DE LA MOSKOWA.

"Paris, June 26th, 1815."

No. VI.

ANECDOTES

RELATIVE TO THE CAMPAIGN OF WATERLOO.

At a period of the battle, when the Duke was surrounded by his staff, it was evident they had become the object of the fire from a French battery. The shot fell fast around them. Their horses became restive, and Copenhagen himself (the Duke's horse), so fidgety, that the Duke became impatient, and having reasons for remaining on the spot, said, "Gentlemen, we are rather too close together: better divide a little."

On one occasion Wellington rode up to Picton's division, just as a hot fire of musketry opened upon the 92nd. The staff expected every instant to see him drop, as he sat coolly watching the effect of the enemy's fire: but he remained untouched; as did also Lord Arthur Hill, who was the only officer that had accompanied him to the crest of the ground.

During the battle, a British artillery officer rode up to the Duke of Wellington and said, "Your Grace, I have a distinct view of Napoleon, attended by his staff: my guns are well pointed in that direction, shall I open fire?" The Duke replied, "Certainly not, I will not allow it; it is not the business of commanders to fire upon each other."

From this it is evident that circumstances alter cases, as may be seen by the following expression of the Duke: "I cannot discover the policy of not hitting one's enemy as hard as one can, and in the most vulnerable place." (*Dispatches*, vol. XI, page 547).

Whilst the Duke was occupied intently in observing with his telescope a movement in the enemy's line, some of their skirmishers were pressing on, and the musket-balls began to whistle round his Grace in such profusion, that Colonel Gordon was induced to take the bridle of the Duke's charger, and lead him forward to a hollow, where he was in shelter; and so intent was his Grace in observing the enemy, that it was accomplished without his noticing it. Throughout this long and trying day, the Duke was always to be seen where danger threatened, or difficulties arose, fearlessly passing from point to point, and constantly exposed to the fire of the enemy, protected doubtlessly by a merciful and all-wise Providence, to add still further lustre to his name by his continued services to his country.

During the heat of the battle, the Duke was about to pass in front of a Nassau square, the troops composing which had served Napoleon, when several of his staff requested his Grace to pass by its rear: had he rode along the front, the simple process of pulling a single

trigger might have blasted all our expectations, and injured the cause of Europe more than did the whole efforts of Napoleon and his army.

The arms, clothing, and general bearing of the Nassau-men were truly French: their splendid rifle-green uniform, broad buff cross-belts, handsome white cased cap and tall black plume, produced a martial and imposing appearance.

A hussar and a cuirassier had got entangled in the *mêlée*, and met in the plain, in full view of our line: the hussar was without a cap, and bleeding from a wound in the head, but that did not hinder him from attacking his steel-clad adversary. He soon proved that the strength of cavalry consists in good horsemanship, and the skilful use of the sword, and not in being clad in heavy defensive armour. The superiority of the hussar was visible the moment the swords crossed: after a few wheels a tremendous facer made the Frenchman reel in his saddle, and all his attempts to escape his more active foe became unavailing; a second blow stretched him on the ground, amidst the cheers of the light horseman's comrades, the 3rd German Hussars, who were ardent spectators of the combat.

During the cavalry charges, a man named Gilmore, of Captain Elphinstone's troop, and belonging to my regiment, was lying under his wounded grey horse, about two hundred yards in our front. The Cuirassiers were advancing: and as I was aware they spared none who fell into their hands, I sprang from my saddle, soon reached the spot, and seizing the bridle raised the horse's head: when the animal making a struggle, Gilmore was enabled to extricate himself, and to reach our line just before the enemy's cavalry came up. The pleasure I felt on this occasion will be understood by any one who has had the opportunity of saving life.—Two other human beings, one, a lad, David Bale, at Clapham, in Surrey; another, a boy, named Tannis, in the village of Mont-St.-Jean, I was providentially enabled to rescue from drowning.

I witnessed an encounter during the battle between an

artillery-man and a cuirassier: the former was under his gun; the latter dodging round, endeavouring to run his sword through him. At length the cuirassier's horse was shot, and the gunner, getting from his place of shelter, dealt a blow with his ramrod upon the head of his antagonist, which felled him to the ground: he then seized upon the cuirassier's sword, and collaring him, proceeded towards the rear. On passing us, the gunner gave his prisoner a kick on the hind part of his person, saying, "Be off to the rear."

On the morning of the 18th, Colonel Ellis, of the 23rd Royal Welsh Fusileers, issued an order that no man was to fall out of the ranks to assist the wounded. Upon the Colonel being severely wounded, Captain Brown ordered two men to follow and assist him to the rear: but the gallant Colonel declined their services, observing, "There are not too many bayonets in the Royal Welsh, return to your post." This strict adherence to discipline, and disinterestedness, no doubt cost him his life, and deprived the service of one of its brightest ornaments. (See *Dispatches*, vol. XII, p. 610-611).

The day before the battle of Waterloo, Captain Elphinstone, of the 7th Hussars, was grievously wounded and taken prisoner. His condition was noticed by Napoleon, who immediately sent one of his surgeons to dress his wounds; and perceiving that, from loss of blood, Elphinstone had swooned away, he sent a silver goblet full of wine from his own store. On the arrival of the Bellerophon in England, Lord Keith presented his grateful thanks to Napoleon, for having saved the life of his nephew.

On the 29th of May, (prior to the battle), we had a grand review of the cavalry and horse artillery. After the review most of the superior officers breakfasted with Lord Uxbridge, at Ninove. Old Blücher was amongst them, and openly declared, he had not given the world credit for containing so many fine men as he had seen that day. Our infantry, although not such fine-looking fellows, still bore away the foremost laurels of the day of battle. On parting, Blücher wished all a good day, exclaiming, "We shall soon meet again in Paris."

In 1818, Blücher was one of a large party at Berlin, where much merriment and jesting went on from the proposal and solution of enigmas. Blucher at once absorbed the attention of all the guests, by saying, "I will do what none of you can, I will kiss my own head" and while all were wondering how that was to be done, the old man added with the utmost assurance, "This is the way;" when rising, he approached his friend Gneisenau, whom he kissed and embraced most heartily.

Blücher, when at dinner with the ministers of several different states of Europe, gave as a toast, "May the diplomatists not again spoil with their pens, that which the armies have with so much cost won with their swords!"

Happening to meet the Prussian minister, Prince Hardenberg, he thus boldly addressed him "I only wish I had you gentlemen of the pen exposed for once to a pretty smart skirmishing fire, that you might learn what it is when the soldier is obliged to repair with his life's blood the errors which you so thoughtlessly commit on paper."

The following fact shows that no personal considerations restrained him from indulging in his splenetic humour against the great diplomatist of the day:

Nearly everybody knows that, immediately after the convention of Paris, Blucher was desirous to destroy the bridge of Jena, and that he would undoubtedly have carried his intentions into effect, had it not been for the urgent representations of the Duke of Wellington.

On that occasion, Count von der Golz, formerly his Aide-de-camp, and then Prussian ambassador in Paris, made a written application to him on behalf and in the name of Prince de Talleyrand, beseeching the preservation of the bridge. Blücher replied in his own hand-writing, "I have resolved upon blowing up the bridge, and I cannot conceal from your Excellency how much pleasure it would afford me, if Monsieur de Talleyrand would previously station himself upon it; and I beg you will make my wish known to him."

When Blücher was at Oxford, in 1814, with the Emperors and Kings, the Prince Regent and the Duke of

Wellington, he received an intimation that the Heads of the University intended to confer upon him the dignity of a Doctor. Blücher, who never dreamed of becoming one of the learned, could not refrain from laughter, and jocularly remarked, "Well, if I am to be a doctor, they cannot do less than make Gneisenau an apothecary: for we both work together; and it is he who has to make up the pills, which I am in the habit of administering*."

On the 15th of June 1815, the French General Bourmont, Colonels Clouet, and Villoutreys, with three captains, deserted Napoleon, and came over to the Prussians. When Bourmont was presented to Blücher, the latter could not refrain from evincing his contempt for the faithless soldier. Some officers tried to impress him more favourably towards the general, by directing his attention to the white cockade which he wore in a conspicuous fashion. The Prince bluntly remarked, "It matters not what a man sticks in his hat for a mark; a mean-spirited scoundrel always remains the same."

In a private letter from Blücher to Sir Hudson Lowe, written many months anterior to Bonaparte's quitting Elba, after disavowing all desire for future triumphs, he expressed a hope, that if again called upon to act, it might be in conjunction with the general and army that had immortalized themselves in the Peninsula, when Wellington and himself would go hand in hand to victory. It was truly a prophetic epistle.

"It has always occurred to me, however," says the Duke (upon the battle of Leipsic), "that if Bonaparte had not placed himself in a position that every other officer would have avoided**, and had not remained in it longer than was consistent with any notions of prudence, he would have retired in such a state, that the Allies could not have ventured to approach the Rhine." (*Dispatches*, vol. XI, p. 435).

* Gneisenau was the chief of the Prussian staff. He was at once the life and soul, main-spring and working head of their army.

** At Leipsic, Napoleon selected his own position, and there he chose a field with a defile over a morass, a mile and a half broad, which probably was the principal cause of his defeat.

It is always interesting to know what estimate great commanders have formed of one another. During the Peninsular campaign, Marshal Marmont, with about sixty thousand men, approached Wellington's position at Fuente-Guinaldo, when the Iron Duke's force did not exceed two thousand five hundred horses, and two weak divisions of infantry. Still he exhibited the same coolness and imperturbable self-possession, which, in emergency, invariably marked his distinguished and successful career. On this occasion, the Spanish General Alava, whose enlightened patriotism and high military qualities had endeared him to the Duke, thus accosted him. "Here you are with a couple of weak divisions in front of the whole French army; and you seem quite at your ease! Why, it is enough to put any man in a fever!"—"I have done according to the very best of my judgment all that can be done," was the characteristic reply of the British Commander, "and therefore I care not either for the enemy in front, or for anything which they may say at home."

Upon Marmont's being informed, that, for thirty-six hours, Wellington, with about fourteen thousand men, had lain within cannon range of him, his astonishment was unbounded; and he is said to have exclaimed that, "Brilliant as was Napoleon's star, Wellington's was more brilliant still." Marshal Marmont's discrimination was amply proved at Waterloo.

Lieutenant-Colonel Ponsonby, of the 12th Light Dragoons, gives the following account of himself on being wounded. He says:

"In the *mêlée* (thick of the fight) I was almost instantly disabled in both my arms, losing first my sword, and then my rein; and, followed by a few of my men who were presently cut down, no quarter being asked or given, I was carried along by my horse, till, receiving a blow from a sabre, I fell senseless on my face to the ground. Recovering, I raised myself a little to look round, being at that time in a condition to get up and run away, when a lancer passing by cried out "*Tu n'es pas mort, coquin!*" and struck his lance through my back. My head dropped, the blood gushed into my mouth, a difficulty of breathing

came on, and I thought all was over. Not long after, a skirmisher stopped to plunder me, threatening my life: I directed him to a small side-pocket in which he found three dollars, all I had; but he continued to threaten, tearing open my waistcoat, and leaving me in a very uneasy posture.

"But he was no sooner gone, than an officer bringing up some troops, and happening to halt where I lay, stooped down, and addressing me, said, he feared I was badly wounded. I answered that I was, and expressed a wish to be moved to the rear. He said it was against orders, to remove even their own men; but that, if they gained the day, (and he understood that the Duke of Wellington was killed, and that six of our battalions had surrendered), every attention in his power should be shown me. I complained of thirst, and he held his brandy bottle to my lips, directing one of his soldiers to lay me straight on my side, and place a knapsack under my head: they then passed on into action, soon perhaps to want, though not to receive, the same assistance; and I shall never know to whose generosity I was indebted, as I believe, for my life.

"By and by, another skirmisher came up, a fine young man, full of ardour, loading and firing: he knelt down and fired over me many times, conversing with me very gaily all the while: at last he ran off, saying, "*Vous serez bien "aise d'apprendre que nous allons nous retirer. Bonjour, "mon ami.*" (You will be pleased to learn that we are "going to fall back. Good day, my friend)." It was dusk, when two squadrons of Prussian cavalry crossed the valley in full trot, lifting me from the ground, and tumbling me about cruelly.

"The battle was now over, and the groans of the wounded all around me, became more and more audible: I thought the night never would end. About this time, I found a soldier lying across my legs, and his weight, his convulsive motions, his noises, and the air issuing through a wound in his side, distressed me greatly; the last circumstance most of all, as I had a wound of the same nature myself. It was not a dark night, and the Prussians were wandering about to plunder: many of them stopped to look at me as they passed; at last one of them stopped to examine me:

I told him that I was a British Officer, and had been already plundered. He did not however desist, and pulled me about roughly.

"An hour before midnight, I saw a man in an English uniform, coming towards me: he was, I suspected, on the same errand. I spoke instantly, telling him who I was: he belonged to the 40th, and had missed his regiment. He released me from the dying soldier, took up a sword, and stood over me as sentinel. Day broke, and at six o'clock in the morning a messenger was sent to Hervey: a cart came for me, and I was conveyed to the village of Waterloo, and laid in the bed, as I afterwards understood, from which Gordon had but just before been carried out. I had received seven wounds; a surgeon slept in my room, and I was saved by excessive bleeding."

Related by an officer.

. . . . . Early on the following morning, the survivors arose and hurried out to seek, amidst the dying and the dead, those comrades and friends of whose fate they were as yet ignorant.* But even earlier still had the wretches who hang on the skirts of every army, for the purpose of rifling the new made corpse, been at work: the watches and purses of many were already gone; while many a brave heart, still throbbing, had received its *coup de grâce* from the hands of these merciless plunderers.

"Waterloo was won; the sun set upon a scene of slaughter, and the stillness of death succeeded the roar of battle. The thunder of five hundred cannons, the roll of musketry, the shock of mail-clad horsemen, the Highland slogan, the Irish huzza, were heard no more; and the moon gleamed coldly on a field of death, whose silence was only

* Several ladies were on the field on the morning of the 19th, going about like ministering angels tending the wounded. How truly in this instance do Scott's lines picture the soft sex!

> "O woman! in our hours of ease,
> Uncertain, coy, and hard to please,
> And variable as the shade,
> By the light quivering aspen made;
> When pain and anguish wring the brow,
> A ministering angel thou!" (MARMION, *Can. VI. St.* 30).

broken by the groans of the wounded, as they lay in helpless wretchedness beside their dead companions.

"While many a sufferer listened to every sound in anxious expectation of relief, a dropping fire was occasionally heard in the direction of Genappe, announcing that the broken army of Napoleon was fiercely followed by its conquerors.

"Wearied by the unparalleled exertions of the tremendous day of Waterloo, the British pursuit gradually relaxed, and the light cavalry halted on the right of the road to Quatre-Bras; but the Prussians, less fatigued, continued to harass the flying enemy, and the mingled mass of fugitives were forced from every village where they had attempted to form bivouacs. A barrier was hastily thrown across the entrance of Genappe, to arrest the progress of the *jägers* and hussars that hung upon the rear of the guard; but it was blown down by a few discharges of a howitzer, and the French were driven from the town. Throughout the disastrous night not a moment of repose was granted to the terror-stricken. To attempt anything like serious resistance to their pursuers, where all were inextricably confused, was absurd. Officers and soldiers were mobbed together; discipline had ended: none attempted to direct, where none were found to obey; and with unrelenting fury the Prussian cavalry sabred the exhausted fugitives, till, after passing Gosselies and Charleroi, the wreck of Napoleon's army found a temporary shelter beneath the walls of Philippeville.

"That night, the British bivouac was on the same ridge which their beaten enemy had occupied on the preceding one; and as I lay upon the ground, I heard at times, and at no great distance from me, the voices of my more fortunate companions who had escaped from the slaughter, and some were roaming over the field in search of plunder. Momentarily, I expected that a friendly straggler would pass by. I must have been for a considerable period insensible, for the place where I fell, although the theatre of the final struggle between the relics of Ney's columns and the British Guards, was now totally deserted by the living, and cumbered only with the dying and the dead.

"I seemed as if awakening from a dream: a difficulty of respiration painfully annoyed me, and I endeavoured to rise; but a weight, too mighty to be removed, pressed me to the earth. My sight was imperfect, my eyelids felt closed. I disengaged my left hand, and raising it to my face, found that a mask of congealed blood covered it. I rubbed it away, and, prepared as I was for a sanguinary spectacle by the continuous moanings of wounded men and dying horses, I closed my eyes in horror, when the clear cold moonlight revealed the sickening scene.

"Directly over me, and in the very attitude in which he had groaned his last, an officer of the Old Guard was stretched: our faces were nearly touching, and his open eyes had fixed their glassy stare on mine. A sword-cut had divided his upper lip, and, exposing the teeth, gave to the dead man's countenance a grin so horrible and ghastly, that I who had witnessed death in every form, was glad to avert my eyes. I made a desperate effort to shake him off; but a horse's neck rested on my legs, and my feeble exertions were quite unequal to rid me of this double load.

"While suffering great inconvenience of position, I felt the cold intense, and thirst intolerable. No relief was attainable; the groans of the dying were unheard, and I sullenly submitted to my fate. But morning must soon break, and then probably I should be succoured. Could I but disengage myself from the dead man who pressed me almost to suffocation, I might endure pain, cold, and thirst. I made another effort. I failed; and, in despair, I laid my head upon the ground, moistened with my own blood and that of my departed enemy. Just then a voice immediately beside me, uttered a feeble supplication for some water. I turned my head, and saw a young ensign, whose leg had been shattered by the wheels of a gun, raise himself upon his elbow, and look across the field, in hope of discovering some one who would relieve him. Nor were his cries unheard: a man dressed in the dark uniform of a Prussian *jäger*, and armed with the short sword which rifle-troops carry, approached the sufferer; but, alas! he was not on the errand of mercy. Seizing the wounded man rudely, and deaf to his entreaties, he

commenced his work of plunder. I heard the chinking of a purse, and a trinket, a watch, or locket glittered in the moonlight, as he tore it from the bosom of the prostrate ensign.

"Oh! no, no, I cannot, will not part with that!" a low weak voice muttered; "it was my mother's dying gift: I "will never part with it!" A struggle ensued, but it was a short one: the ruffian, irritated at resistance, raised himself, and with a home-thrust silenced the poor youth for ever. Great God! that such a scene of death should be increased by the hand of murder!

"I grew sick; I feared to breathe; my death was to be the next, for he had quickly plundered the body of his victim, and turned to the dead guardsman who lay across my breast. Suddenly he stopped, listened, and gazed suspiciously around; then sank down behind, and stretched himself upon the field.

"My heart beat again. Two men came forward, and they too were plundering. But surely, all could not be so ruthless as the crouching wretch beside me! Nearer and nearer they approached; and, sounds of joy! they conversed in my native tongue. I listened with exquisite delight, and never did human voices appear so sweet as theirs. They were grenadiers of the line, and one of them wore a sergeant's stripes. Without a moment's hesitation I addressed them; and an appeal in their native language was not disregarded, I was promptly answered in kindly tones; and while one caught the defunct Frenchman by the collar and flung him aside, his comrade extricated my legs from the dead charger, and assisted me to rise up.

"I found myself in the centre of a heap of corpses; to take a second step without treading on a body was impossible; yet I scarce regarded the scene of slaughter; my eyes were riveted upon one corpse, that of the poor lad whom the crouching *jäger* had so brutally murdered.

"I stood up with difficulty; a faintness overpowered me: I staggered, and would have fallen, but the sergeant supported me, while his comrade held a canteen to my mouth. It contained brandy diluted with water, and, to one parched as I was, the draught was exquisitely grateful. My deliverers appeared anxious to move off, either to obtain

fresh plunder, or secure that already acquired; and which, to judge from the size of their haversacs, must have been considerable. I begged them to assist me from the field; but they declined it, alleging that they must rejoin their regiment before day break. At this moment my eyes encountered those of the *jäger*, who lay as motionless behind the dead horse as any of the corpses that surrounded him. If I remained (and I could not walk without support), the chances were immense that the villain would speedily remove one who had witnessed a deed of robbery and murder, and I made a fresh appeal to my worthy countrymen:

"Sergeant, I will reward you handsomely: do not desert "me."

"I cannot remain longer, sir: morning is breaking, and "you will soon have relief enough," was the reply.

"It will never reach me: there is one within three "paces, who will not permit me to look upon another "sun."

Both soldiers started.

"What do you mean?" exclaimed the sergeant eagerly.

"Mark you that Prussian sharp-shooter who skulks "behind the horse?"

"What of him?" asked the grenadier.

"Yonder dead officer supplicated assistance from that "scoundrel, and he answered him with curses, and com- "menced plundering him directly. I saw him take a purse, "and tear away his epaulette. Some other article the poor "fellow feebly attempted to retain; and the villain, before "my eyes, stabbed him to the heart. Hearing your approach, "he hid himself behind that charger: need I add, that "there he lies until you leave this spot, and that I shall "most probably be his next victim?"

"You shall not, by Heaven!" exclaimed the sergeant, as he drew his sword and stepped over the dead horse. The Prussian, who had no doubt watched the conference attentively, sprang upon his feet on the first movement of the grenadier; but his fate was sealed: before the serjeant's comrade could unsheath his bayonet, the *jäger* was cut down, and the murderer rolled in the agonies of

death beside the unfortunate youth whom but a few minutes before he had so ruthlessly slaughtered.

"The corpse was speedily plundered by the grenadiers, and the spoil of the rifleman, when united to their booty, made, as I suspect, a valuable addition.

"The moonlight was now yielding to the grey tint of early day; and the chief cause of my apprehensions being removed by the *jäger's* death, I found leisure to scrutinize my deliverers.

"The first was a very powerful and athletic man, whose years might be set down at forty: his vigorous frame was perfectly unbroken, and his look bespoke a daring and unhesitating resolution. Indeed, his whole appearance was much above his rank; he seemed a war-worn, dissipated soldier: to him a field of battle was no novelty; and the perfect *nonchalance* with which he despatched the Prussian, betrayed a recklessness regarding human life, rather befitting a bandit than a soldier.

"His companion, a very young man, was a fine strapping flanker, and in everything appeared to be wholly governed by the will of his comrade. He touched the dead, I thought, with some repugnance, and seemed of gentler heart and milkier disposition than might be expected in a midnight plunderer upon a battle field.

"See, the dawn breaks rapidly," said the non-commissioned officer to the young grenadier: we must be off, "Macmanus. . We leave you safe, Sir; yonder black "sharp-shooter will never draw another trigger. Pick "up a musket for the gentleman; we must not leave him "without the means of keeping stragglers at a distance, "should any come prowling here, before the fatigue-parties "arrive to carry off the wounded. Here, Sir, take another "pull at the brandy-flask; nothing keeps up a sinking "heart so well."

"Thanks, my kind fellow, I owe you my life. Had you "left me to yon black scoundrel, he would have served "me as he did our comrade there. What are your names, "your regiment? I shall take care to report your timely "services to. . ."

"The elder of the grenadiers laughed: "You are but "a young soldier, Sir, and this, as I suspect, your first

"field. I know you mean us kindly, but silence is the "best service you can render us. We should have been "with the advance near Genappe, instead of collecting "lost property upon the plains of Waterloo. Well, we "fought hard enough yesterday to allow us a right to "share what no one claims, before the Flemish clowns "come here by cock-crow. Adieu!" As he spoke, his companion handed me a musket, after trying the barrel with a ramrod, and ascertaining from flint and pan that it was both loaded and serviceable.

"Enough; I ask no questions. But here are a few guineas."

"Which we do not require," said the sergeant. "We "have made a good night's work, and your money young "Sir, we neither want, nor take. If we have rendered "you service, it was for the sake of the old country. It "is hard to shut one's ears, when the first language that "we lisped in from the cradle asks pity in the field. "Farewell, Sir; morning comes on apace."

"And yet," I replied, "I may perhaps at some time "serve you. You know the fable: the Mouse once cut a "net, and saved a Lion. I am indeed but a young soldier: "but should I be able to be serviceable at any future "period, ask for J—B—, and he will remember the night "of Waterloo."

"Of all the fields that ever were seen, Waterloo presented perhaps the most bloody sight. The small space over which the action had been fought, rendered the scene indeed appalling: masses of dead appearing as it were piled on each other."

The field of Waterloo is twelve miles and a quarter from Brussels: Quatre-Bras, twenty one; and Ligny, twenty-eight miles: notwithstanding the great difference in the distances of those places, the firing at Ligny and Quatre-Bras was more distinctly heard at Brussels on the 16th, than that of Waterloo on the 18th.

Our detached force at Hal, which is about nine miles from Waterloo, heard nothing of the firing, nor did they know until the following morning (the 19th), how busily we had been engaged.

No. VII.

ADDITIONAL NOTES AND ANECDOTES.*

THE BATTLE DIVISIBLE INTO FIVE PARTS.—General Sir James Shaw Kennedy, who was Deputy Quarter-Master General to Alten's 3rd Division, divides the battle into five parts, like a drama with five acts. 1st. The attack on Hougoumont from 11.30 till the end of the day. 2nd. The attack on the Allied left and centre from 2.30 till 3.30, the order to attack being given at 1.30. 3rd The great cavalry attacks on the right from 4 till 6. 4th. Ney's attack on the centre, 6 till 7.30. He takes La Haye Sainte. 5th. Attack by the Imperial Guard, beginning at 7.30. Of these five separate attacks only one, the last, was general on the whole Allied line. Taking Wellington's force at 67,661, of which the British and German Legion numbered 29,815, General Shaw Kennedy estimates the remaining 37,846, who were composed of Dutch-Belgian, Hanoverian, Brunswick and Nassau troops, as being equivalent to only 11,000 British ; and he says he had a good opportunity of forming an opinion. He takes Napoleon's force as 71,947, but of these he says 10,820 on Napoleon's right never acted against Wellington's line of battle. Deducting these he considers that Wellington fought with a force of 41,000 British troops against 61,000 French. But after 6 o'clock, when Bulow had attacked Napoleon's right flank, he admits the preponderance of force against Napoleon was very great ; still for two hours longer Wellington's position was critical.

Sergeant-Major Cotton more justly estimates the number of the French, who in consequence of the Prussian attack never acted against Wellington, at above 15,000 men and 66 guns (see page 198).

NAPOLEON'S EXPECTATION OF VICTORY.—The following is from a letter written by an officer of marines on board the Northumberland, which was conveying Napoleon to Saint Helena, August, 1815. "Napoleon was speaking the other day of Waterloo. He said he had not the least idea of

* Compiled expressly for the present edition.

fighting on the 18th. He did not suppose Wellington would have given him battle. He so fully expected Wellington to retreat that he had not even made preparations for battle, and was no little taken by surprise; but, said he, 'I never was so pleased as when I saw he intended to fight. I had not a doubt of annihilating his army. I expected him to abandon Flanders, and fall back on the Russians. But when I found he gave me battle singly, I was confident of his destruction—My soldiers behaved well, my generals did not.'"

'JE LES TIENS DONC—CES ANGLAIS'—Napoleon is said to have exclaimed on the morning of the battle—'These English—I've got them.'

WHAT NAPOLEON SAID DURING THE BATTLE.—"I have beaten these English twice to-day, but they are so stupid (*si bêtes*) that they don't know when they are beaten." So also at St. Helena he said to Las Casas, "Wellington would twice have retreated, if it had been possible. . . His army was twice saved by the Prussians, 1st before 3 p.m. by Bulow's arrival with 30,000; 2dly by Blucher's arrival with 31,000."

WHAT WELLINGTON THOUGHT NAPOLEON OUGHT TO HAVE DONE.—"Napoleon never had so fine an army as at Waterloo. He was certainly wrong in attacking at all. He might have played again the same defensive game in the French territory, which he had played so admirably the year before; that campaign of 1814 I consider the very finest he ever made. He might have given us great trouble and had many chances in his favour. But the fact is he never in his life had patience for a defensive war." (*Wellington in 1834*).

"The Duke said that the French army was the best that ever was seen, and that in the previous operations Buonaparte's march upon Belgium was the finest thing that ever was done;—so rapid and so well combined.—His object was to beat the armies in detail, and the object succeeded in so far as that he attacked them separately, but from the extraordinary celerity with which the Allied armies were got together, he was not able to realise the advantages he had promised himself. I asked him if he thought Buona-

parte had committed any fault. He said he thought he had committed a fault in attacking him in the position of Waterloo: that his object ought to have been to remove him as far as possible from the Prussian army, and that he ought consequently to have moved upon Hal and to have attempted to penetrate by the Mons road. He had always calculated upon Buonaparte's doing this, and for this purpose he had posted 20,000 under Prince Frederick at Hal." (*Greville's Memoirs*, 1820).

What Wellington thought of Napoleon.—"I have often said that I considered Napoleon's presence in the field to be equal to 40,000 men in the balance. This is a very loose way of talking; but the idea is a very different one from that of his presence at a battle being equal to a reinforcement of 40,000 men. Napoleon was a *grand homme de guerre*, possibly the greatest that ever appeared at the head of a French army." (*Earl Stanhope's Notes.*) It was always Napoleon's object to fight a great battle; my object was in general to avoid to fight a great battle.(*Duke of Wellington.*)

Wellington only a Sepoy General.—Napoleon is said to have spoken disparagingly of Wellington as only a Sepoy General. At Elba he said with an air of superiority 'His Lordship and I have not yet met.' When the Spanish General Alava reached the battle-field on the morning of the 18th, the Duke said jokingly to him, 'Buonaparte shall see to-day how a General of Sepoys can defend a position.' Writing to Colonel Wilkes at St. Helena the Duke said, 'They used to call me the Sepoy General. It is due to my being a Sepoy General that I won the battle of Waterloo. It taught me where to place men with whom I could trust the honour of England, and where to place men who were not so satisfactory. I had troops with me at Waterloo to whose hands the safety and honour of King and Country could well be placed. I had numbers of others, some of whom I could not trust at all, some I could scarcely trust, and others who were not properly trained. It was owing to the fact of my having learned in the Sepoy wars to place the best of the men in the parts of the field where the greatest courage and bravery were required, and others where those

qualities were not required, that I won the battle of Waterloo.'

Speaking to Sir John Malcolm in 1815 about breaking up the Belgian, Hanoverian and other troops at Waterloo, the Duke said, "Had I employed them in separate corps, I should have lost the battle. The Hanoverians are good troops, but the new Dutch levies are bad. They however served to fill gaps and I knew where to place them."

DEFECTS IN WELLINGTON'S CONDUCT OF OPERATIONS.—General Shaw Kennedy points out the three following defects. (1) Bylandt's troops were badly placed. They were exposed to the close fire of Ney's great battery of 74 guns. (2) La Haye Sainte was too weak. It was also too weakly garrisoned. (3) Colville's two brigades should have been sent for at 10 a.m. Even if Colville had marched to Waterloo with his 6th British Brigade of 2,396 men and his 6th Hanoverian brigade of 3,049, there would still have remained on the Hal road 11,157 men under Prince Frederick of Orange, namely, 6,389 of Stedmann's Dutch-Belgian division, 3,583 of Anthing's Indian division, and two regiments of Hanoverian Cavalry.

WHY DID WELLINGTON NOT CALL UP PRINCE FREDERICK'S CORPS?—Wellington's letter to the Duc de Berri on the morning of the 18th June shews that he was still apprehensive lest Napoleon should manœuvre by Hal and turn him on the right. But though Wellington has given his own reason, other reasons have been supplied for him. General Müffling says that the Duke *unexpectedly* heard that morning that Blücher was already on his march with *all* his forces to break in by Planchenoit on Napoleon's right wing and rear. If three corps of the Prussian army pushed forward by the unguarded plateau to Rossomme, as was not improbable (he says), then Napoleon would be driven off from his line of retreat by Genappe, and it was very possible that he might also lose his line of retreat by the Nivelles road. In this case Prince Frederick with his 18,000 men, who might be considered superfluous in the position of Mont St. Jean, would be able to render the most important services. General Lord Roberts in the *Pall Mall Magazine*, January 1895, mentions another but very

different reason, namely, that the Duke kept Prince Frederick's corps at Hal to secure his line of retreat in the event of defeat. If defeated, Wellington would on this supposition have retreated to his right towards the coast, the shipping and his resources.

WHAT WAS WELLINGTON'S ARRANGEMENT WITH BLÜCHER. —"Just as I was sitting with the Duke on the ground at Quatre Bras the morning after the battle there, an officer arrived at 9 a m. with verbal messages to me from Wavre. The Duke said to me he would accept a battle in the position of Mont St. Jean, if Blücher would come to his assistance even with one corps only." (*Müffling*).

Wellington gave the following account to Sir John Malcolm in 1815: "I sent Blücher word that I knew I should be attacked at Waterloo. He said he would be ready on the 19th. I said that would not answer, as I was assured I should be attacked on the 18th, and that I should be satisfied with Bulow's corps. Blücher then wrote or sent word that he would send Bulow's corps and another, and came himself with his whole army to my support."

WHAT WELLINGTON WOULD HAVE DONE IF HE HAD BEEN DEFEATED BEFORE THE PRUSSIANS CAME UP.—Not very long after the battle the Duke was asked if he did not often look to the woods from which the Prussians were expected to issue. "I looked (said he) oftener at my watch than at anything else. I knew, if my troops could keep their position till night, that I must be joined by Blücher before morning, and we would not have left Buonaparte an army next day. But I own I was glad as one hour of daylight slipped away after another, and our position was still maintained." "And if by misfortune the position had been carried?" "We had the wood behind to retreat into." "And if the wood also was forced?" "No, no, they could never have so beaten us but we could have made good the wood against them."

SLOW APPROACH OF THE PRUSSIANS.—"The time they occupied in approaching us seemed interminable. Both they and my watch seemed to have stuck fast."—(*The Duke.*)

"It was not only natural, but proper, that Blücher, before involving himself in defiles from which retreat became impossible, should take some time to ascertain whether the English were able to maintain their ground until he should come up to their assistance. For in the event of the English being routed before the Prussians came up, Blucher must have found himself in a most critical position, engaged in the defiles of St. Lambert, with a victorious French army in front and another pressing upon his rear at Wavre."—(*Sir Walter Scott.*)

WHAT WELLINGTON THOUGHT OF THE BATTLE.—Writing to the executors of the Rev. John Norcross, of Framlingham, Suffolk, the Duke said, "It is generally thought that the battle of Waterloo was one of the greatest battles ever fought. That is not my opinion, but I say nothing upon that head. The success of the battle, however, turned upon the closing of the gates of Hougoumont. . . "

To Sir John Sinclair in 1816 he said, "I am really disgusted with and ashamed of all that I have seen of the battle. The number of writings upon it would lead the world to believe that the British army had never fought a battle before."

"On the whole our army at Waterloo was certainly an infamously bad one, and the enemy knew it. However, it beat them." (*Earl Stanhope's notes.*)

"In fact (said the Duke to Sir J. T. Jones as they walked over the battle field in 1819,) there was so much misbehaviour that it was only through God's mercy that we won the battle."

DID WELLINGTON EVER TAKE REFUGE IN A SQUARE?—It is very curious that not only Sergeant-Major Cotton, but Gleig and the Earl of Ellesmere deny that he did. Lord Ellesmere and Gleig were intimately acquainted with the Duke, and might be supposed to have had correct information. But in Duncan's *History of the Royal Artillery* there is a letter of complaint from Wellington to Earl Mulgrave, Master General of Ordnance, dated Paris, 21 December, 1815, in which the following sentence occurs: "I had a right to expect that the officers and men of the artillery

would do as I did and as all the Staff did, that is, to take shelter in the squares of the infantry till the French cavalry should be driven off the ground." Mr. Whitbread, M.P. therefore, was correct in saying in the House of Commons, June 23, 1815, that the Duke threw himself into a hollow square of infantry, not only once, but twice or thrice during the course of the battle. For corroboration, see *Waterloo Letters*, p. 339, and *Hamilton's History of the Grenadier Guards*.

PRINCE OF WATERLOO.—Not only was the Duke created Prince of Waterloo by the King of the Netherlands, but an annual sum of 20,000 florins was decreed and three landed estates between Nivelles and Quatre-Bras containing 1083 hectares (a hectare is about 2 1/2 acres). The first estate consisted of 635 hectares at Nivelles, Thinnes and Obaix; the second of 267 hectares at Thinnes and Vieux Genappe; and the third of 181, at Bois de Bossu, Petit Bossut and Bois de Pierpont. The land is said to have belonged formerly to the famous Godfrey de Bouillon, who was born at Baisy between Quatre-Bras and Genappe. Land in Belgium is so subdivided that in 1840 the Duke said he was the largest landowner, except the Duke of Arenberg.

DID WELLINGTON RIDE OVER TO WAVRE TO SEE BLÜCHER THE NIGHT BEFORE WATERLOO?—Mr. Ropes (p. 242) comes to the conclusion that "we must believe" he did. If he did, it is very remarkable that neither Siborne nor Cotton, nor Gleig, nor Hooper, nor General Müffling, nor any Prussian historian of the battle makes any mention of such an extraordinary incident. Besides, the idea is irreconcilable with the correspondence that passed next morning between Blücher and Müffling (see *Cotton* p. 252). And further, the late Baron Gurney has recorded the following: "I asked the Duke whether the story was true of his having ridden over to Blücher the night before the battle of Waterloo and returned on the same horse No! said the Duke, that was not so I did not see Blücher the day before Waterloo. I saw him the day of Quatre-Bras. I saw him after Waterloo and he kissed me. He embraced me on horseback. I communicated with him the day before

Waterloo." The mistake probably arose from confounding the actual ride over to Blucher at the windmill at Bussy (see *Cotton* p. 15) with this imaginary ride to Wavre in the dead of the night, amid torrents of rain, and along dark and unknown country roads.

IMPERIAL GUARD.—NUMBER OF BATTALIONS EMPLOYED IN FINAL ATTACK.—*Charras* says that six battalions of the Guard *en échelon* attacked Wellington's line, and four more were in reserve, or ten in all. *Siborne*, in his last edition, makes seven battalions attack the English, two more being close in support (so close, in fact, that he considers them part of the second attacking column), while two more were in reserve, or eleven in all. The four regiments that attacked the English were the 3rd and 4th Grenadiers and the 3rd and 4th Chasseurs; but while the 3rd regiment of each consisted of two battalions, the 4th Grenadiers only had one battalion, and after Ligny perhaps the 4th Chasseurs only had one and not two, as Siborne states. If so, then Siborne's seven would be reduced to six, and thus Siborne's and Charras's numbers would agree. The two authors differ, however, in other respects. According to Charras, the six battalions march *en échelon* and make their attack, which is repulsed by Maitland's Guards, Chassé's troops attacking the left of the Imperial Guard with the bayonet!—not the slightest reference being made to the brilliant and successful flank attack by the 52nd Regiment, and the rest of Adam's brigade. Siborne, on the contrary, makes the Imperial Guards attack in two columns, and he is supported in this by Cotton, who on such a point must be regarded as a great authority.

IMPERIAL GUARD: NUMBER OF MEN.—The six battalions of the Imperial Guard numbered about 3,500 men, of whom from 2,100 to 2,400 were in the first or right column, and about 1,100 to 1,500 in the second or left column, which was supported on the left rear by two battalions of Chasseurs containing about 1,300 men. The right column was accompanied by a number of guns. It was met by Maitland's brigade, supported by Halkett's on the left, the two brigades mustering at this time from 1,500 to 2,000 rank and file.

The second or left French column was principally attacked in flank by the 52nd Regiment, which at this time mustered a little over 900 rank and file.

Bolton's Battery.—While all the other English batteries at Waterloo had been engaged in previous campaigns, either in the Peninsula or elsewhere, Bolton's battery which was to gain such imperishable renown had not seen any war service. As the Imperial Guard approached close, five rounds of canister shot were fired from each of the five guns that still remained serviceable in this battery. At the 29th round their left gave way and they were then charged by the English Guards. Bolton's battery that day fired 467 rounds, a number exceeded by several others. Sandham's, which fired the first shot at Waterloo, actually fired 1,127 rounds.

Scene at the time of the Imperial Guard's attack.—"I have seen nothing like that moment, the sky literally darkened with smoke, the sun just going down, and which till then had not for some hours broken through the gloom of a dull day, the indescribable shouts of thousands where it was impossible to distinguish between friend and foe. Every man's arm seemed to be raised against that of every other. Suddenly after the mingled mass had ebbed and flowed, the enemy began to yield; and cheerings and English huzzas announced that the day must be ours." (*Letter from Colonel Sir A. Frazer*, June 20, 1815).

Napoleon's Old Guard.—Haydon the painter saw the French Guards in 1814 at Fontainebleau. "More dreadful looking fellows I never saw. They had the look of thoroughbred, veteran, disciplined banditti. Depravity, recklessness and blood-thirstiness were burnt in their faces. Black moustachios, gigantic bearskins and a ferocious expression were their characteristics. They were tall and bony, but narrow-chested. On seeing the English troops afterwards on the road from Bayonne to Boulogne it was easy to predict which would have the best of it in a close struggle. The English have the finest arms and broadest chests of any nation in the world."

WELLINGTON DESCRIBES NAPOLEON'S OPERATIONS.—"Napoleon used to commence with a pretty general firing that you might not know from whence the attack was to proceed. Then he brought forward a battery of 100 or 150 pieces of cannon, and when that had swept away the troops opposed to it, he poured a large force into the chasm. This he had practised with success against every other nation: it didn't succeed with us. At Waterloo he played off his 100 pieces of cannon: we didn't return a shot; we shewed no troops; no troops appeared but myself and a few officers. I kept my men behind the crest of the hill, most of them lying down." (*Baron Gurney's notes.*)

"Buonaparte gained some of his battles by the use of his Cuirassiers as a sort of accelerated infantry, with which, supported by masses of cannon, he was in the habit of seizing important parts in the centre or flanks of his enemy's position, and of occupying such points till his infantry could arrive and relieve them. He tried this manœuvre at the battle of Waterloo but failed, because we were not to be frightened away, and in fact attacked the Cuirassiers (who were in possession of the line of our cannon) with the squares of the infantry, and when once we moved them I poured in our Life Guards, etc." (*Letter to Lord W. Russell, 1826*).

THE DUKE'S OPINION OF HIS OLD PENINSULAR TROOPS.—"People ask me (said the Duke) for an account of the action. I tell them it was hard pounding on both sides, but we pounded the hardest. There was no manœuvring. Buonaparte kept his attacks and I was glad to let it be decided by the troops. There are no men in Europe that can fight like my Spanish infantry. None have been so tried. Besides (he added with enthusiasm) my army and I know each other exactly; we have a mutual confidence and are never disappointed." (*Sir John Malcolm*, July 1815).

"We would rather see Wellington's long nose in the fight than a reinforcement of 10,000 men any day," said an old Peninsular officer.

After the battle of Toulouse Wellington exclaimed, "I will tell you the difference between Soult and me. When

he gets into a difficulty, his troops don't get him out of it; when I get into one, mine always do."

"If I had had the same army as in the South of France, the battle of Waterloo would have been won in three hours." (*Wellington*).

VICTOR HUGO'S "CHEMIN CREUX."—Almost 50 years after the battle the genius of Victor Hugo worked up the little innocent cross-road on the crest of the ridge (see *Cotton* p. 27) into the famous *chemin creux*. Cotton in describing the French attack (see p. 65) does not even refer to the road. Gleig's account is as follows: Just as the right of the French Cuirassiers (Milhaud's according to Gleig and Charras, but Roussel's division of Kellermann's corps according to Siborne and Cotton), were approaching the cross-road, they caught sight of Lord Edward Somerset's Household Brigade advancing to meet them. They therefore put their horses to their speed, and found themselves suddenly checked by an impediment which it was not easy in their circumstances to surmount. Nevertheless they went at the declivity, and were forcing their horses up the opposite bank, when the 2nd Life Guards, who formed the extreme left of the Household Brigade, came upon them. Resistance in such a situation was impossible. The French cavalry wheeled to the right, and galloping across the Charleroi road went down the hill, through the skirmishers that lined the hedge, some of them even floundering into the sand-pit. These latter died to a man. Such are the simple facts out of which the illustrious French writer evolved the following: "It was a frightful moment. There was the ravine, unlooked for, yawning at the very feet of the horses, two fathoms deep between its double slope. The second rank pushed in the first, the third pushed in the second; the horses reared, threw themselves over, fell upon their backs, and struggled with their feet in the air, piling up and overturning their riders; no power to retreat. The inexorable ravine could not yield until it was filled; riders and horses rolled in together pell-mell, and when the grave was full of living men, the rest marched over them and passed on. Almost a third of the brigade sank into this abyss. Here the loss of the battle began." Victor Hugo

apparently has confounded the small cross-road with a quarry or sand-pit which was close to where the Hanoverian monument now stands. Sir Walter Scott visited the battle-field August 9, 1815, and writing to the Duke of Buccleugh thus described the spot—: "At one place where there is a precipitous sand or gravel-pit the English cavalry drove many of the cuirassiers over pell-mell and followed over themselves like fox-hunters." Hooper mentions one instance, where a Cuirassier and a Life-Guardsman both went over and wrestled together on foot in the gravel-pit with deadly tenacity, the Guardsman George Gerrard killing his enemy. The exact position of it is to be seen at p. 38 *Waterloo Letters*. Craan says it was 40 feet deep. Sir William Gomm, who was present at the battle and acted as Assistant Quarter-Master-General to Picton's division, said: "There was no *creux* at all, save the sand-pit into which the Cuirassiers were handsomely tumbled heels over head by our Life Guards."

The little cross-road, which connects the Charleroi and the Nivelles roads, does not now present the same appearance as in 1815. Some parts of the north side perhaps remain the same; but on the south side, from the Charleroi road to the west of the Lion the soil was removed for the purpose of making the Lion Mound about 1825. In 1815 it was so deep, especially at the end close to the Charleroi road, that the Marquis of Anglesey said: "I remember that the ground was dreadfully broken, and upon a very active horse I was much put to it to descend it." Colonel Cathcart (afterwards General Cathcart, killed at Inkermann) thus described it: "For about 100 yards more or less it was very hollow. At the end going down into the high road it might have been ten or even fifteen feet deep. 300 or 400 yards or perhaps less distance from the main road it was little or no obstacle and was frequently passed by cavalry."

General Cambronne.—The account of Cambronne's capture on p. 126 entirely coincides with that given by Colonel Halkett himself in *Waterloo Letters*. The supposed gallant utterer of the heroic sentiment about the Old

Guard, after being taken prisoner, was at once quietly conducted to the Duke's headquarters, and there he presented himself to his Grace, who was about to sit down to supper. The latter gave him a very cold reception, and would not allow him to sit at table till (as the Duke expressed it), Cambronne had made his peace with Louis XVIII. He then turned his back upon him. The inventor of the famous Cambronne expression is said to have been M. Rougemont, editor of the *Indépendant*. Victor Hugo has the following:—"The man who won the battle of Waterloo was not Napoleon nor Wellington nor Blücher, but—*Cambronne!*"

SOME OF WELLINGTON'S SAYINGS ON THE 18TH.—"Hard pounding this! let us see who will pound longest." "That's good practice: I think they fire better than in Spain." "We will beat them yet"—on hearing the Prussian fire on Napoleon's flank. "Stand fast, 95th! we mustn't be beat: what would they say in England?" "My only plan is to stand my ground here to the last man." "Tell him what he wishes is impossible. He and I and every man here must fight till we die on the spot where we stand." "Wait a little longer, my lads; you shall have at them presently." "Up, Guards! make ready!" "Now every man must advance," he exclaimed, shutting up his telescope. "Pretty scamps to win a battle with!" when the Nassau troops posted near Hougoumont ran away at the first shot, and then fired after him as he tried to rally them. "Never mind, the battle's won, and my life is of no consequence now" (to Colonel Sir Felton Harvey).

Up, Guards, and at 'em! "I never could have said any such thing. What I probably did say was, "Stand up, Guards!" and then gave the commanding officer the order to attack."

THE WATERLOO MEMORIAL AT EVERE CEMETERY.

On August 26th, 1890, H.R.H. the Duke of Cambridge, Commander in Chief of the British army, unveiled the magnificent memorial that had been erected in the beautiful cemetery at Evere near Brussels to the memory of the British officers and soldiers who fell in the Waterloo campaign and were buried in Belgian soil.

In the crypt are interred the remains of the following :—

Colonel Sir William Howe de Lancey, K.C.B., Deputy Quarter-Master-General.
Lieutenant-Colonel the Hon. Sir Alexander W. Gordon, K.C.B., A.D.C. to the Duke of Wellington.
Lieutenant-Colonel Edward Stables, 1st Foot Guards.
Lieutenant-Colonel William Henry Milnes, 1st Foot Guards.
Major William John Lloyd, R.A.
Major Archibald John MacLaine, 73rd Foot.
Captain Edward Grose, 1st Foot Guards.
Captain Thomas Brown, 1st Foot Guards.
Captain John Lucie Blackman, Coldstream Guards.
Captain William Stothert, 3rd Foot Guards.
Captain the Hon. Hastings Brudenel Forbes, 3rd Foot Guards.
Lieutenant Michael Thomas Cromie, R.A.
Lieutenant Charles Spearman, R.A.
Lieutenant John Clyde, 23rd Welsh Fusileers.
Ensign James Lord Hay, 1st Foot Guards, A.D.C.
Ensign the Hon. Samuel Shute Barrington, 1st Foot Guards.
Sergeant-Major Cotton, 7th Hussars.

Sergeant-Major Edward Cotton, author of '*A Voice from Waterloo*.' Born in the Isle of Wight about 1792, died 24th June, 1849, at Mont St. Jean, and was buried in the garden at Hougomont near Captain Blackman. The

Waterloo Monument, erected in the Evere Cemetery, 1890.

following is recorded of him in the *Waterloo Roll Call*. "Had his horse killed under him at Waterloo. After quitting his regiment he took up his abode at Mont St. Jean and became a guide to the battle-field. Being a clever and well-educated man, he was able to compile a very interesting little book called *A Voice from Waterloo*, which holds its own among the many accounts of the great battle. Besides this, he formed a Waterloo Museum, which has always been a great attraction to visitors." A writer in the Naval and Military Gazette, 1845, describes him as 'an intelligent, active, good-looking man of fifty-three years of age, and the very cut of a hussar.'

No. VIII

As a tribute of the Author's respectful gratitude for the information he has obtained from many officers who have visited the field, and, with all the advantages of being on the spot, have discussed the leading questions raised in the *United Service Journal* and many other publications, respecting the details of the battle, their names are subjoined :

GENERALS.

Lord James Hay.	J. B. Parker.
Sir Hussey Vivian.	D. Mercer.
Sir A. Barnard.	W. Mayne.
Sir H. Ross.	T. Reynell.
Sir Colin Campbell.	H. Murray.
Sir Guy Campbell.	Thomas Hunter Blair.
Sir F. Adam.	T. W. Robbins.
Alexander Macdonald.	James Shaw Kennedy.

COLONELS.

Hon. G. T. Keppel.	Grey.
Sir W. Verner, Bart.	Calvert.
Sir Henry Floyd, Bart.	Tinling.

COLONELS.

Sir G. Hoste.	Parkinson.
J. Gurwood.	Wallace.
T. Wildman.	Grove.
Bussche.	Bruce.
Vigoureux.	Kulhman.
Forbes.	Lord Grosvenor.
N. Norcliffe.	Lord Wellesley.
Gilbourne.	Hon. G. Cathcart.
Lord Douro.	Brown.

MAJORS.

Turner.	Fowler.
Tindale.	Cox.
Browne.	Rice.
Dawson.	Lloyd.
Jackson.	Maddox.
Edward Macready.	Ainsley.
Belcher.	Hawley.

Two other officers of high rank, who served on the Duke's Staff, have given me information respecting some of the most important occurrences of the day, but not permission to publish their names, as they had previously refused this favour to several writers of distinction.

The following letters are submitted to the reader as offering satisfactory evidence of the Author's competency to attempt a narration of the battle, and to act as guide to the visitors to the field, as well as of the authenticity of the spoils and relics, which any one may inspect at his residence, Mont-St.-Jean*.

"Ems, July 23rd, 1839.

"SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON,

"I promised to write to you, but I have not had time to do so till now, since I saw you at Waterloo. You were desirous of having my testimony of the authenticity of the different articles collected from the field, that I saw in your house. I can have no hesitation in giving it.

* They are now in the Hotel du Musée at the foot of the Lion Mound.

generally. Many of the things I saw, I could speak to as having belonged to regiments of my own brigade.

"It is but just also to you to say that the account you gave me of the various occurrences of the day, was, as far as I knew, extremely correct, and by no means exaggerated, and I give you full credit for the pains you have taken to collect the details. I sincerely hope that, from the occupation you have undertaken, you will derive the means of passing the remainder of your days in competence and comfort; and thus reap the reward of your intelligence, on a field where you had previously proved your courage.

"Your friend,

"HUSSEY VIVIAN, Lieutenant-General."

—

"I have seen at various times, Sergeant-Major Cotton's collections of spoils of the campaign of 1815, and I am of opinion that they are genuine relics, and such as may be relied on.

"HENRY FLOYD, Bart., Colonel unattached,
Captain 10th Hussars at Waterloo.

"BRUSSELS, 1848."

—

BRUSSELS, October 2nd, 1845.

"SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON,

"I received so much satisfaction from our walk over the field of Waterloo yesterday, that I am induced to leave with you the expression of it.

"Being anxious to satisfy myself regarding certain operations of the day, particularly the movements of the light brigade, (52nd, 71st, 95th), to which I belonged, I found your exact knowledge of the ground, and the numerous details you have collected, highly instructive and interesting.

"I am glad to learn that you intend publishing a memoir of the battle, and will not fail to become a purchaser as soon as it appears.

"Your sincere well-wisher.

"THOMAS HUNTER BLAIR, Colonel."

—

"NAMUR, June 29th, 1846.

"SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON,

"I have read your book. . . with very great interest. . . Thinking from our conversation on the field respecting the present condition of the ground on which Halkett's brigade acted, that you would be pleased to know the opinion of even so undistinguished a member of that body as myself, respecting your explanation of the events of the battle thereabouts, . . . I hesitate not to say that I was at once surprised and gratified to hear from you . . . the best and most correct detail of the proceedings. . . . that I have either heard or read. . . . Further. . . you made me far better acquainted with the details of what occurred at Hougoumont, and to its right, than I ever was before.

"Hoping you may long enjoy health to pursue the interesting occupation for which your soldierly qualities and intelligence so well fit you, I remain, etc.

EDWARD MACREADY, Major unattached;
of the 30th, at Waterloo."

The following document is to the Author, and probably it will be to not a few of his readers, deeply interesting. It is from the late lamented Colonel Gurwood, whose labour in collecting and publishing the Wellington Despatches, whilst it rendered an invaluable, perhaps an unrequited service to his country and to civilization, broke his health, and bore down his gallant spirit:

"70, LOWNDES-SQUARE, LONDON, June 18th, 1843.

"SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON,

"I have had a set of the *Despatches of the Duke of Wellington* packed up to be forwarded to you, which I

shall endeavour to send you on the return of King Leopold to Brussels, to the care of Sir G. H. Seymour, her Majesty's minister, to whom I shall write to inform you when they arrive.

"The Marquis of Anglesey has much enhanced the value of my present to you, in writing his name in the title page at my request, and he appeared much pleased at gratifying an old soldier of his regiment.

"Very faithfully yours,

"J. GURWOOD."

A RELIC.

On the 15th of May 1846, Colonel Macdonald, of the Royal artillery, visited the Author's interesting collection at Mont-St.-Jean, of arms, etc., spoils of the Waterloo campaign. The gallant veteran recognized his own sword of a curious workmanship, that had been lost on the field, when he was wounded.

This precious relic the Colonel left with the Author giving him the following certificate :

"This sword I wore at the battle of Waterloo, and after I was wounded my servant left it on the field.

"ALEXANDER MACDONALD, Colonel,
Royal horse artillery.*

"WATERLOO, May 15th, 1846."

Amongst the kind presents which the Author has received from his countrymen, for his Waterloo Museum and library, at Mont-St.-Jean. he gratefully mentions the following :

"*Selections from Despatches, etc., of the Duke of Wellington, by Colonel Gurwood;*

"Presented by Lieutenant-Colonel N. Norcliffe, K. H., of Langton-Hall, Yorkshire, to his fellow soldier, Sergeant-Major Cotton, late of the 7th Hussars.

"July 25th, 1842."

* Brother to Sir John Macdonald, the Adjutant-General at the Horse-Guards.

"Blackheath, July 30th, 1846.

"SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON,

"Alderman Moon rejoiced in being able to gratify the patriotic feelings of an old Waterloo hero, and at once offered to present you with a copy of his recently executed engraving of the Waterloo Banquet, which he trusts you will frame and place in your Museum.

"FRANCIS BENNOCK."

—

"Mr. Billen has much pleasure . . . in sending Sergeant-Major Cotton an engraved portrait of the brave General Sir James Kempt, and further promises, should he ever have the honour to engrave any other officers who took part in that eventful day, to send an impression to Sergeant-Major Cotton.

"23, HIGH-STREET CAMDEN-TOWN, 6th September, 1842."

Of the *first edition* of this work, the following notice appeared in a London journal:

"The author of the unpretending little volume before us is principal guide to the field of battle. This duty he is well qualified to perform from his intimate knowledge of the ground, near which he has resided during eleven years, and from his zealous endeavours to render himself master of facts, by studious research, and by communicating on the spot with military men of all ranks and nations.

"The qualifications that recommend Sergeant-Major Cotton as guide, have facilitated his efforts to put in print those events which he is daily required to narrate verbally; and it is but justice to say that he has accomplished his task lucidly, impartially, and in plain, straight-forward language, becoming his position and antecedents.

"He states in sober and graphic terms, how the tempest first gathered and suddenly burst forth in advance of Charleroi, next upon our Allies at Ligny, and our own advance corps at Quatre-Bras: he informs us of the principal incidents that led to the grand crisis, as well as of the measures adopted by the British commander to stem the torrent. The author likewise gives an intelligible sketch

of the limited tactical movements executed during the battle.

"Sergeant-Major Cotton shows us how the lion-hearted Glengary, with Hepburn, Saltoun, and their indomitable brother guardsmen, immortalized Hougoumont. He carries us with Hamilton and his Grey squadrons into the thick of the onslaught, where the Household cavalry and Union brigades, the pride of English chivalry, hurled themselves upon their brave antagonists. He does not forget the "Up, guards, and make ready!" or the resistless charge that followed; nor does he pass over in silence the unflinching valour with which Baring's Hanoverians so long maintained their dangerous post. The author points out where the ardent Irish, thigh by thigh with heroic Highlanders, or knee by knee with stalwart English, bore down compactly upon advancing infantry, or with admirable coolness threw themselves into those impenetrable squares, wherein our devoted gunners found momentary shelter, when the field was swept by cuirassed hosts, more impetuous and daring than successful. We could willingly quote several interesting and graphic passages from Sergeant-Major Cotton's clear and well-written narrative, from which we have risen with a more distinct acquaintance with the subject and scene, than we had hitherto derived from works of higher pretentions. But, as the whole volume merits perusal, we will content ourselves with expressing hopes that this VOICE FROM WATERLOO may find an echo in public favour, and that our veteran hussar's pen may gain for him laurels more substantial than those already earned by his well-tried sabre." (*Morning Chronicle*, 22nd January, 1846).

EXTRACT FROM THE *Brussels Herald.*

We have much pleasure in reprinting, from the *Literary Gazette* of last Saturday, the following notice of Sergeant-Major Cotton's new work, "A VOICE FROM WATERLOO":

"The author was in the fight in the 7th hussars. He has since resided for years at Mont-St.-Jean, where this volume is published; and he acts as a guide to visitors when they desire to inspect this famous battle field.

"Sergeant-major Cotton says (page 201), 'Facts are 'stubborn things' 'and with the qualifications we have noticed, he is the very man to tell us all about it. And he has told us in a very circumstantial manner, separating details from masses, and altogether afforded us a better idea of this dreadful encounter than we have gathered from any other quarter. We had, by a curious coincidence, just arrived at this conclusion on reading his book, when we had an opportunity, in common with a number of leading artists and connoisseurs, of seeing Mr. Sidney Cooper's Battle of Waterloo, painted for the approaching exhibition in Westminster-Hall. We were at once wonderfully struck with the apparent realization of the accounts which had just made such an impression on our minds. It seemed as if the artist had been present with the writer, and transferred in the most graphic and spirited manner to the canvas what he had committed with such particular effect to the paper. The chivalrous encounters, the almost single combats, the groups of cavalry slaughterings, the flight, the rally, the rush of riderless horses, the dying and the dead scattered among the trampled corn: all told the terrible tale of the last charge and effort of the French to retrieve the discomfiture of the day. Of these Mr. Cooper has made a stirring and splendid use. It is indeed a battle-piece, and upon the largest scale, such as never has been produced before by English painter, if by the greatest foreign master, in this style of art. The artist is sublime in the mysteries of moving human columns under the canopy of smoke, through which the spectator may easily imagine he hears the cannon boom. The whole is real, yet imaginative: and inspires at the same moment feelings of intense individual interest, and general awe. With regard to the author we need not add any other comment. Though he mentions that the Duke and Blucher met at la Belle-Alliance after the battle, we think he shows that this could not have been the case; and we have reason to believe that no such meeting ever took place*."

* I wish I were as positive of every part of my narrative. E. C.

Causes of the Battle.

In 1812, Napoleon undertakes the expedition to Russia at the head of 500,000 men; the great fire of Moscow forces him to fall back, nine-tenths of his army perish with cold and hunger. The Allies meet him at Leipzig (Saxony) where they inflict on him a bloody defeat. The victors enter France and take possession of Paris; the Emperor is forced to abdicate at Fontainebleau (20th of April 1814) and to retire to the island of Elba; the dominion of which is granted him, while Louis XVIII ascends the throne of his ancestors, having previously signed a treaty that brought France back to its former limits and united Belgium to Holland (Treaty of Paris).

In the month of December 1814, the Congress of Vienna declares the union of Belgium and Holland definitive, to form the Kingdom of the Netherlands under the sceptre of William I.

No sooner is the new state constituted, than Napoleon suddenly leaves the island of Elba, returns to France, and is there welcomed by the army (March 1815). Louis XVIII, obliged to fly, takes refuge in Ghent. The Allies take again to arms, and the contest finds its issue on the plains of Mont-St.-Jean.

A glance over the actual Battlefield.

The Lion is placed towards the meridian, consequently with the head southwards. The visitor who stands at the foot of the monument and looks towards to the south, has before him, a little to the right, the farm of Hougoumont, and above it, Mon-Plaisir; a little to the left, La Belle-Alliance (near where Blücher and Wellington met after the battle), and beyond it, Rossomme (near which place stood what is called the observatory); quite in front, the wood of Caillou. On the left side of the farm of Belle-Alliance, and a little farther up, stands the village of Plancenoit, where a monument is erected in memory of the Prussian officers killed in the battle. The upper part of it is highly remarkable.

Standing on the left of the Lion, and turning towards the east, the spectator beholds before him the farm of La Haye-Sainte, and further on those of Papelotte and La Haye (at Smohain). In this direction stands the village of Lasne-Chapelle-St. Lambert. Along the road, at a distance of about 100 feet, rise two monuments. The first, having the form of a cylinder, commemorates Sir Alexander Gordon, aide-de-camp to Wellington, who fell on that spot at the age of 29. The second, of quadrangular form, called the Hanoverian monument, was erected by the Government of Hanover, to the memory of the officers of that country, who died on the 18th of June, 1815.

Their names are engraved on the stone.

On the north, a little to the right, stands the farm of Mont St. Jean, which served as an ambulance on the day of the battle. In front are the villages of Mont-St.-Jean and further on, Waterloo. On the west, the Church of Braine-l'Alleud becomes distinctly visible.

The Lion Monument.

The gigantic hillock, surmounted by a lion that signalizes this memorable plateau at a distance, is raised on the territory of Braine-l'Alleud.

This hillock is situated about 7224 feet east from the church of Braine, between the road-ways from Brussels to Charleroi and from Mont-St.-Jean to Nivelles, near the spot where the Prince of Orange was wounded, as related p. 109. The hillocks forms an immense cone 125 feet high (down to the base of the pedestal). It has a circumference of 1,612 feet at the base, and 285 feet sideways. It is surrounded by 140 cylindrical columns of blue stone, placed within 12 feet from each other (arch from centre to centre). The superficies around these columns contains about five acres and a half and the space of ground nearly 1,000,000 cubic feet. The hill was formed of the earth taken from the battle-field and conveyed, for the base, by means of rough carts, describing a spiral line while moving on. For the upper part buttresses were used.

The work began in 1823 and was finished in 1826. One reaches the top by a blue stone-staircase of 226 steps.

The pedestal of the Lion is composed of a solid mass of blue stone raised by three flights of steps and is, in all, 20 feet high. It is placed on a column of bricks, which reaches down below the bottom of the hillock, and is built on virgin soil. The bricks were burnt on the very spot, and the well (S. E. of the monument) which is now out of use, was dug for that purpose. The Lion is made of cast iron.

It was cast at Seraing, in the establishment of Mr. Cockerill, where the copy in plaster, by J. F. Van Geel, was kept for a long time. It is 15 feet long, 14 feet 10 inches high, and weighs about 70,000 pounds. This symbolic representation of England and the Netherlands is looking towards the south, and laying one paw on a globe. The pedestal bears no other inscription but the following date, eloquent in its simplicity and engraved on the eastern and southern faces : XVIII JUNE MDCCCXV (18th of June 1815).

The monument was erected at the expense of the Allied Governments ; it is now kept up by the Belgian State.

It is situated within twenty-five minutes' walk from the station at Braine-l'Alleud (Brussels and Luttre railroad) and within a league and a quarter from Waterloo Station.

From the 1st of May to 1st of October an omnibus runs between the station of Braine-l'Alleud and the monument. Single Fare 1 fr. Return ticket 1 fr. 50 c.

THE END.

SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON.

The celebrated Waterloo Guide and author of the sketch of the battle entitled: "A voice from Waterloo."

DEPARTED HIS LIFE JUNE 24, 1849.

Pause, stranger as you pass this hallowed spot,
Where guardian angels hover round unseen!
Reposing here brave Cotton sleeps, whose lot
On earth has one of dauntless valour been.

At Hougoumont his bleaching ashes lie,
And mingle with the dust beneath his grave;
Whilst seraphs waft his loosened soul on high,
To life eternal which awaits the brave.

Bold as a soldier, faithful as a friend,
To enemies forgiving and humane,
He strove through life his country to defend,
With character unsullied by a stain.

When War's rude thunders rent the loaded air,
And clashing arms bespoke the dread dispute,
When heroes pressed the cannon's front to dare,
Each heart for Glory in the wild pursuit,

Amongst them Cotton fought; and lived to tell
To countless eager ears the mighty fray
In which his comrades and opponents fell,
When victory to Britons gave the day.

His mortal course he thus pursued by choice,
And thus performed the labour from him due;
Till, lo! as recompense, from Heaven a voice
Has called to bliss, the "Voice from Waterloo."

SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON'S

WATERLOO CABINET.

THIS INTERESTING MUSEUM CONTAINS

1. The following highly finished engravings: Napoleon, Wellington, Blücher; Wellington and Napoleon at Waterloo; the Waterloo Banquet; Sir James Kempt; Battle of Waterloo; Capture of an Eagle; the Prince of Orange wounded.

2. Medallion portraits of Napoleon, Wellington, Blücher, King of the Netherlands, Lords Hill and Anglesey, Sir Thomas Picton, Count Alten, Marshals Ney and Soult; General Cambronne, or "*La garde meurt et ne se rend pas.*"

3. General view of the Field, (oil); View of Hougoumont.

4. Plans showing different periods of the Battles of Ligny, Quatre-Bras, Waterloo and Wavre; Map on which is indicated the distribution of the respective armies at the commencement of hostilities.

5. Autographs of the following Waterloo Commanders and Officers: Napoleon, Wellington, Field-Marshal the Marquis of Anglesey, Lord Fitzroy Somerset, Lord Love, Lord Edward Somerset, Major-General Sir William Gomm, Marshal Grouchy; Generals Vivian, Harris, Sir E. Kerrison, Hunter Blair, and Macdonald; Colonels Sir Henry Floyd, Bart., Gurwood, Hon. G. Cathcart, and Muttlebury; Majors Kennedy, Macready, and Lindam, Captain J. Braman, etc.

6. The *London Gazette* of Thursday 22nd June 1815, and the *Times* of the same date.

7. An interesting collection of RELICS, warranted spoils of the Waterloo campaign, a part of which are labelled for sale at moderate prices, although not so cheap as the spurious articles with which the neighbourhood abounds.

The collection of relics is composed of arms, cuirasses, casques, caps, clothing, accoutrements, various military ornaments, trappings, gold and silver Crosses of the Legion of Honour, Prussian Crosses and Medals, etc., etc.

The most interesting relic is the Sword of General Alexander Macdonald, which he left on the field of battle when wounded, and recognized amongst the relics of the Waterloo Cabinet on revisiting the field in May 1846. The General's certificate is attached to the Sword.

A pair of Napoleon's silver spurs.

Several pieces of Napoleon's kitchen utensils marked with the Imperial crown, letter *N*, and "*Tuilleries*" or "*Voyage.*"

A Dragoon's saddle-bags, with the stains of blood still visible, etc., etc., etc.

CATALOGUE

OF THE LATE

SERGEANT-MAJOR COTTON'S

WATERLOO LIBRARY & MUSEUM.

1. *London Gazette*, June 22nd, 1815.
2. *Times*, June 22nd, 1815.

AUTOGRAPHS OF WATERLOO COMMANDERS AND OFFICERS.

3. Napoleon
4. Duke of Wellington.
5. Marquis of Anglesey.
6. Lord Saltoun.
7. Lord Somerset.
8. Lord Love.
9. Major-General Sir William Gomm.
10. Marshal Grouchy.
11. Major-General Sleigh, K.C.B., Colonel of the 9th Lancers.
12. General Sir Hussey Vivian.
13. General Harris.
14. General Sir E. Kerrison.
15. General Hunter Blair.
16. Colonel Macdonald.
17. Colonel Sir Henry Floyd, Bart.
18. Colonel Gurwood.
19. Colonel Hon. G. Cathcart.
20. Colonel Muttlebury.

21. Major Kennedy.
22. Major Macready.
23. Major Lindam.
24. Captain J. Braman.
25. Captain M. McNair 52nd Regiment Light Infantry.
26. Lieutenant Robert N. Rogers of the 30th Regiment.
27. Ensign R. Lozan of the 92nd Regiment.
28. General Robbins.
29. Major-General R. Law.
30. Lieutenant John Orr, 42nd Regiment.
31. Colonel Gibson.
32. Colonel Raines, 95th Regiment.
33. Major Harris.
34. Sergeant-Major Cotton, 7th Hussars.
35. R. Bullough, 1st Foot Guards.
36. Lieutenant Monypenny, 30th Regiment.
36a. Prince Blücher.

BRITISH CARBINES

37. 23rd Light Dragoon's carbine, marked K troop, 12.
38. 7th Hussar's (Marquis of Anglesey's Regiment) carbine, marked A troop, 9.
39. 12th Light Dragoon's carbine, marked F troop, 5.
40. 6th Inniskillings Dragoon's carbine, marked F troop, 28.
41. 23rd Light Dragoon's carbine, marked B troop, 58.
42. 23rd Light Dragoon's carbine, marked B troop, 12.
43. 2nd Life Guard's carbine, marked G troop, 15.
44. Three British carbines.
45. Three Hanoverian carbines.
46. Three Prussian carbines.
47. Dutch Staff Officer's pouch and sword belt, belonging to Comte du Chastel, marked W.
48. French Officer's pouch, with eagle and crown.
49. Sword belt of Coldstream Guard.
50. Sword belt of 2nd Life Guard.

51. Sword belt of British Staff officer.
52. Prussian sabretache with eagle.
53. Prussian light cavalry sabretache.
54. Two British wooden water flasks.
55. Two Dutch wooden water flasks.
56. Nassau camp kettle (or bucket).

PISTOLS.

57 to 62. British pistols of different regiments.
63. Hanoverian cavalry pistol.
64 to 70. Hanoverian pistols of different regiments.
71. Prussian officer's pistol.
72. Prussian cavalry pistol.
73. Front of French cuirass.
74. Back of French cuirass.
75. French sapeur's axe.
76. Case containing 128 French buttons and 12 ornaments.

SWORDS.

77. French Dragoon's sword.
78 and 79. French Carabinier of the Guard's swords.
80 to 84. French Cuirassier's swords.
85. Gun barrel, lock and ramrod belonging to the Coldstream Guards, found in the ruins of the chateau of Hougoumont, 1847.
86. French Chasseur à Cheval's sword.
87 to 94. Different French swords.
95. British sergeant's halbert.
96. British Dragoon's sword.
97. British sword having on blade the Order of the Garter, Shamrock and Rose.
98. Butt-end of British gun, barrel, lock, etc., found in a well at Waterloo, 1870.

GLASS CASE CONTAINING :

99. Major Wemyss' coat, medal and sabretache, bearing the mark of a bullet ; presented to the museum by his daughter, M. E. Grant.
100. Order book belonging to Major Poole's troop, 2nd Dragoons, giving orders from May the 11th up to June 15th, 1815.
101. Back of a cuirass pierced by a grape shot.
102. Coat worn by Simmons at Waterloo, a private in the 7th Hussars, and his photo.
103. Nassau's casque band.
104. French bridle bit with crown and eagle belonging to Napoleón's carriage.
105. French Grenadier's bridle bit.
106 and 107. British infantry helmets.
108. British 11th Light Dragoon's helmet.
109 and 110. Prussian helmets.
111. 6th Inniskilling Dragoon's helmet.
112. Dutch officer's helmet.
113. French doctor's cap.
114. French Cuirassier's helmet.
115. French Carabinier of the Guard's helmet.
116. French Young Guard's helmet.
117. French Old Imperial Guard officer's helmet.
118. French Chasseur à Cheval's helmet.
119. French infantry helmet.
120. French Dragoon of the Guard's helmet.
121. French officer's, 5th Line Regiment, helmet.
122. French Hussar officer's helmet.
123. French coat of Marin of the Guard.
124. British infantry coat.
125. French lance.
126. Dutch Staff officer's sword.
127. British Staff officer's sword.
128. Prussian Staff officer's sword.

CASE CONTAINING DIFFERENT ORNAMENTS.

129. French eagle of 19th Regiment.
130. French eagle of 82nd Regiment.

131. French eagle of 12th Regiment.
132. French eagle of 1st Regiment.
133. French eagle of Artillery of the Guard.
134. French eagle of 85th Regiment.
135 French eagle of 2nd Regiment.
136. French ornament with fleur-de-lis.
137. French eagle of 79th Regiment.
138. Twenty one eagles of different regiments.
139. Eagle marked with letter N.
140 to 144. French bugles.
145. French artillery officer's belt clasp.
146. Nine French grenades.
147. French officer's grenade.
148. Crown and letter N forming ornament of a French pouch.
149. French Lancer's ornament.
150. Medal with portrait of Napoleon proclaiming the treaty of peace in 1807.
151. Embroidered eagle belonging to a French officer's coat.
152. Clasp of a French cuirass.
152A. British farrier's cap ornament.
153 French drum-stick holder.
154-155. French Grenadier's belt plates.
156. French belt plate with crown and letter N.
157. French belt plate with eagle.
158. Camp spoon marked, crown, N and Tuilleries.
159. Camp kettle marked crown, N and Voyage, the camp things taken out of Napoleon's carriage when captured near Genappe.
160. British infantry officer's ornament.
161. British infantry private's ornament.
162. British officer's gorget of 1st Royal Scots.
163. British cannon plate bearing Royal arms.
164. British fusilier's cap ornament.
165. British pouch slide of 12th Light Dragoons, F troop, 64.
166. British officer's belt plate 44th Regiment.
167. British Grenadier's belt plate.
168. British officer's belt plate 23rd Royal Welsh fusiliers.
169. 73rd Highlander's belt plate.
170. 71st Highlander's belt plate.
171. Royal Scot's belt plate.

172. British 28th Regiment belt plate.
173. British 14th Regiment belt plate.
174. British 1st Foot Guard's belt plate.
175. 1st Royal Scots belt plate.
176. British sword belt plate.
177. British officer's bridle bit marked G. R.
178. British grenade with bugle.
179. British grenade.
180. Scotch sword belt clasp.
181. Pouch ornament of Royal Dragoons. D troop.
182. British infantry pouch.
183. British sword hilt.
184. British cavalry swivel.
185. British sword belt clasp.
186. Scotch plate.
187. British grenade.
188. British Foot Guard's pouch belt plate.
189. British Foot Guard's cap plate.
190. British infantry cap plate.
191. British 30th Foot Regiment cap plate.
192. British Royal Artillery cap plate.
193. British 33rd Foot Regiment cap plate.
194. 27th Inniskilling cap plate.
195. 27th Inniskilling belt clasp.
196. Nassau's cap plate.
197. Dutch grenade.
198. Hanoverian officer's belt clasp.
199. Dutch officer's cap plate W.
200. Dutch private's cap plate W.
201-202. Dutch grenades.
203. Dutch artillery pouch ornament.
204. Dutch bugle.
205. Cap plate of 2nd German Legion.
206. Prussian drum plate.
207. Prussian pouch plate.
208. Prussian bugle.
209-210. Prussian crowns.
211. Prussian pouch plate.
212-213. Prussian grenades.
214. Prussian helmet clasp.
215. Prussian drum plate.

216. Prussian heavy cavalry swivel.
217. Prussian epaulet.
218. Three Prussian artillery ornaments.
219. Prussian iron cross, 1813.
220. Prussian Medal, 1813-1814.
221. 4 Prussian pouch ornaments.
222. Prussian cross (Mit Gott, für Köning Vaterland 1813).
223. Prussian lock and button found in 1883.
224. Death's head and crossed bones worn by the Black Brunswickers.
225. Nassau's cap plate with motto "Nunquam Retrorsum."
226. Prussian belt clasp.
227. Prussian turnscrew.
228. Chain of different coins.
229. French officer's spur.
230. British officer's spurs.
231. Grenade presented to the Museum by Mr. Green, who picked it up on the battle field of Waterloo in 1816.
232. Scotch cap plate.
233. Pair of chin straps.
234. French hand grenade.
235. Book picked up in Paris by E. Trevor, lieutenant in the R. A. in 1815, when the British troops left France, presented by Miss Trevor.
236. Case with watch found at Quatre-Bras in 1878, marked "W. Walker, London, 1727."
237. Sword and testimonial of Alexander Macdonald of the Royal Artillery. This sword was left on the field of Waterloo by Major (afterwards General Macdonald) upon his being wounded, and on revisiting the field in 1848 he recognized his sword among my relics.
238. French officer's sword, Napoleon's own Private Guard.
239. French officer's pouch with eagle and crown.
240. Old Imperial Guard pouch.
241. Back and front of cuirass.
241A. British heavy cavalry pouch, with swivel and two nails still remaining in it.
242. French knapsack and gaiters.
243. French cannon turnscrew.
244. Prussian officer's pistol.
245. French officer's pistol.

246 to 249. French mamelukes pistols.
250 to 256. French cuirassier pistols.
257 to 258. French infantry muskets with bayonets.
259. French infantry musket.
260. British infantry musket with bayonet (called Brown Bess).
261. British musket 2nd Life Guards, H troop. 15.
262. 6th Inniskilling Dragoon's musket, marked G troop. 16.
263. Prussian infantry musket.
264. British cavalry musket, Royal Dragoons H troop. 15.
265. British infantry musket belonging to the Coldstream Guards No. 1488.
266 to 272. British cavalry muskets.
273. French cuirassier's sword and belt plate found at La Haye-Sainte 1842.
274. Prussian officer's sword with eagle on the guard.
275-276. Prussian light cavalry swords.
277. Brunswick sword.
278-279. Prussian heavy cavalry swords.
280. Prussian officer's sword.
280A. Hanoverian swords.
281-282. Dutch swords.
283. Dutch sword marked, A 36.
284 to 286. British light cavalry swords.
287 to 290. British dragoon swords.
291. French sword blade.
292. Piece of wreck of Royal George, sunk in 1782, presented by Mr. Harding 1847.
293. Stick cut by General Belliard, when a private in the army of Italy before Napoleon crossed the Alps.
294. Stick cut by Colonel Percival when a private soldier, in Russia.
295. Old Imperial Guard sword with scabbard marked 1812.
296 to 299. French swords.
300. Dutch sword.
301. Dutch marine officer's sword.
302 to 306. Prussian officer's sword.
307. French officer's dress sword.
308. French cuirassier's scabbard.
309. French file.

310. Rapier found in the Sambre at Namur, presented by Mr. Eloi, 1886.
311. Austrian sword 1794.
312. Austrian poignard 1794.
313. Different things of same date.
314. Marteau de chevalier, found in the chateau of Genappe where Louis XI was kept prisoner, eleven years, in the XVth century.
315 and 316. Austrian eagles.
317 and 318. Russian eagles.
319. French pioneer's sword.
320. Dutch bayonet sword.
321 and 322. 2 Prussian bayonets.
323. Prussian bayonet with case.
324. British bayonet.
325. Three French bayonets.
326. Prussian heavy cavalry swivel.
327. Royal Welsh Fusilier's bridle bit.
328. British grenadier's bridle bit.
329. British heavy cavalry bridle bit.
330. French grenadier's bridle bit.
331. French heavy cavalry bridle bit.
332. French cuirassier's bridle bit.
333. Prussian officer's bridle bit.
334. Dutch heavy cavalry bridle.
335. Prussian heavy cavalry bridle bit.
336 to 337. Horse-shoes.
338. Four flint gun locks.
339. Two French sword hilts.
340. French dragoon's spurs.
341. French cuirassier's spurs.
342. French officer's spurs found near La Belle Alliance, 1870.
343. French clarinet.
344. English flute.
345. British officer's stirrups.
346. British private's stirrups.
347. French officer's stirrups found in 1869.
348. French cuirassier's stirrups.
349. Prussian stirrups.
350. French sword hilt.

351. English dragoon's sword hilt.
352. French pioneer's axe.
353. British bill.
354. Black Brunswicker's sash.
355. Horse's head collar and bridle bit of French cuirassiers.
356. Prussian ditto.
357. British Hussar's sash and trappings.
358. 7th Hussar's sabretache A, troop 2.
359. Serpent British musical instrument, marked "Cramer Charing Cross."
360. Two large and two small locks belonging to French ammunition waggons.
361. French lance.
362. British artillery saddle stirrups, etc.
363. French dragoon's saddle bag with stains of blood still visible. The man's name on lining "Godefroid."
364. Two French holsters.
365. French drum, presented to the Museum by Mr. Gouttier of Braine-l'Alleud, 1877.
366. One of Napoleon's camp kettles marked with the Imperial crown "N" Voyage, A.V. 2 J.
367. Complete French officer's cuirass.
368. Case containing skulls.
In digging the foundations of the Museum Hotel were found the bones of two persons, several horses, the front of a cap, the sole of a shoe, buttons with the number of the 30th regiment, turn screw, part of ramrod and a bullet were amongst the bones, also a British horse-shoe (the skull was pierced through by a bullet).
369. Some cloth and buttons belonging to the 40th Regiment, found near the farm of Mont-St.-Jean 1862.
370. Skull and bones of a British soldier found near where the last charge took place, belonging to the horse artillery, and part of the hair, casque, chin straps and pieces of jacket with buttons.
371. Skull found near La Belle Alliance in 1879, three sabre cuts are to be seen on it; piece of cloth with buttons, of the 28th French Regiment.
372. Tibia with a bullet under the knee, found near Papelotte.

373. Hip bone with bullet in it.
374. Case containing one hundred British buttons.
375. Case containing coins, and snuff box with portrait of the Duke of Wellington taken at Paris; presented to Sergeant-Major Cotton, by Major Anstruther, 18th June 1847.

Sergeant-Major Cotton's Waterloo, Toulouse, and Orthes medals.

One gold and two silver crosses of the Legion of Honour, French. Badge and button with "Fleur de lis."

Prussian gilt crown.

French officer's belt clasp.

Medal with portrait of Napoleon, given as a prize at Bruges 1812.

Eighteen gold coins.

Two hundred silver and copper coins.

Pair of Napoleon's silver spurs taken from his carriage. Crown, and N.

Two flints in lead with impression of eagle showing they were used by Imperial guard.

Two seals.

English flute.

Scotch officer's pouch plate.

Three spoons found on the field.

ENGRAVINGS AND PHOTOGRAPHS.

376. Coronation of Napoleon.
377. Retreat of Waterloo 1815, presented by Mr. Brooks.
378. Prince Albert.
379. Queen Victoria.
380. Napoleon on his way from Russia.
381. Lord Raglan (presented by Lady Mary Faiysdear).
382. Prince Blücher.
383. The two captive eagles.
384. Napoleon, after death.
385. "On ne passe pas." Napoleon and sentinel.
386. General Cambronne.
387. Prince of Orange wounded.
388. Sir James Kempt, "presented by Mr. Billen."
389. Duke of Wellington at Waterloo and death of General Picton.

390. Marquis of Anglesey.
391. Last charge of Napoleon.
392. Duke of Wellington.
393. Meeting of Wellington and Blucher at La Belle Alliance, presented by Mr. Brooks.
394. Waterloo Banquet and Key, presented to the Museum by Alderman Moon.
395. Charge of the Scotch Greys, 1815.
396. Hanoverian and Sir Alexander Gordon monuments.
397. French eagle.
398. Ruins of Hougoumont.
399. Letter of present Lord Wellington with portrait of late Duke.
400. Frame containing signatures of Prince Arthur, Princess Alice, present Duke and Duchess of Wellington, Lord Tennyson, General Wolseley.
401. Frame containing Col. Hewett, Lord Albermale, and General Whichcote.
402. Letter written by Lord Albemarle 1889.
403. Lieutenant-General E. Kerrison Bart., G.C.B.
404. Major-General Trevor, R.A.
405. Colonel Sir W. Verner, Bt. 7th Hussars, presented by his daughter Mrs. Guise.
406. Lieutenant-Colonel Sir James John Fraser Bt. 7th Hussars, presented by Sir William Fraser.
407. Colonel Kelly of the Life Guards.
408. Major Anderson of 69th Regiment, presented by his son Major A. Anderson.
409. Five Old Waterloo men taken at Chelsea hospital 1886.
410. Colonel Sir John Colborne, K.C.B., 52nd Light Infantry, presented by his son Colonel F. Colborne.
411. Death of Duke of Brunswick at Quatre-Bras, 16 June 1815.
412. List of different battles fought by Lieutenant-Colonel W. Humbley of the Rifle Brigade, presented by his daughter Mrs. Lee.
413. Sergeant Munday, 7th Hussars
414. Wounded soldier of Old Imperial Guard.
415. Marshal Ney.
416. Frame containing photos of Captain William Siborne, Captain Thomas Patterson, Rev. William Leeke,

52nd at Waterloo, Sir J. Maitland, P. Derens Maréchal des Logis of the Hanoverian Dragoons, Captain Sir George Hoste, C.B. Royal Engineers, Field Marshal Sir William Gomm, K.C.B. 13th Regiment, General Sir Clark Kennedy, K.C.B., K.H. of the Royal Dragoons.

417. General Maitland.
418. General Sir James Macdonald.
419. Officers of 7th Hussars taken after the battle of Waterloo.
420. Frame containing medallion portraits of Wellington, Napoleon, Blücher, King of the Netherlands, Lord Hill, Marquis of Anglesey, Sir Thomas Picton, Count Alten, Marshals Ney and Soult.
421. Plans of Captain Siborne showing different periods of the battle.
422. Epitaph to the late Sergeant-Major Cotton.
423. Portrait of Decoster, guide to Napoleon 18th June 1815.
424. Book case containing

Army List of 1796 (March).
— 1815 (March).
— 1815.
— 1816.
— 1817.
— 1842.
— 1847. Feb. and Nov.
— 1848. (Hart's).

Lodge's Peerage 1836.

Dod's Peerage 1842.

Duke of Wellington's Despatches by Colonel Gurwood, presented to Sergeant-Major Cotton by Colonel Norcliffe, K. H.

Twelve vols. of the Despatches of the Duke of Wellington, presented to Sergeant-Major Cotton by Colonel Gurwood 18th June 1843, with the Marquis of Anglesey's signature in 1st vol.

Napier's History of the war in the Peninsula, complete, in three vols., presented by Colonel Sir Henry Floyd, Bart.

Captain Siborne's History of the battle of Waterloo, presented by himself to Sergeant-Major Cotton,

2 vols. Also 3rd edition of above, presented by Alfred Tennyson to the Museum with selections from his own works in 1865.

Maxwell's Life of Wellington in 2 vols. Also Jackson and Scott's Life of Wellington in 3 vols.

Story of the battle of Waterloo by Rev. G. R. Gleig, M.A.

Historical account of the battle of Waterloo by Captain A. Gore 30th Regiment.

Historical record of the 1st Royal Dragoons.

Histories of the battle of Waterloo by the following authors. Charras, Vaulabelle, Muffling, Jomini, Thiers, Piérart and de Looze.

Recollections of Waterloo campaign, by Lieutenant F. Hope Pattison, presented by the author.

Waterloo Lectures, by Colonel Charles C. Chesney, R. E., presented by his wife.

Words on Wellington, presented by the author Sir W. Fraser.

Waterloo Roll Call, presented by Lord Albemarle with his signature.

Histories of Napoleon by Norvins and Gabourd.

Illustrations of civil and military life of Napoleon.

Lord Seaton's regiment at Waterloo 2 vols. presented by Rev. W. Leeke 1867.

Coila's Whispers by Sir W. Fraser 1870.

The Marshals of France.

Letters from Saint-Helena.

Addison's Field of Waterloo.

A visit to Flanders and Waterloo by J. Simpson.

The orders batons and medals conferred on his Grace the Duke of Wellington, presented by Hugh Aiton Esq.

Poet's Pilgrimage to Waterloo by R. Sonthey, presented by Hugh Aiton Esq. two scrap books containing twenty eight very interesting autographs, letters, etc.

Photo of Lady de Ros and plan of the Duchess of Richmond's ball room in which the ball took place the night before the battle of Quatre-Bras.

OBJECTS PRESENTED TO COTTON'S MUSEUM LATELY.

Photo of General Sir Frederick Adam, presented by C. F. F. Adam, 1st Sec., British Legation.

Photo of Colonel James Macdonell who commanded the Coldstream Guards, at Hougoumont, presented by Mr. Mackirdy of Rothesay.

Photo of Sir Hussey Vivian, presented by Capt. Acland.

Photo of Col. Sir Thos. Noel Harris, K.H., Brigade-Major of the 7th Hussars; also two feathers from Prince Blücher's cocked hat, and a card given to Sir Noel Harris, by Prince Blücher in 1814. Presented by Mr. Clement Buttesworth Harris, of Tunbridge Wells, as well as a little book giving an account of Col. Sir Thos. Noel Harris's career.

ST. MARYLEBONE PUBLIC LIBRARY

THE FIELD OF WATERLOO.

HOTEL DU MUSÉE.

AT THE FOOT OF THE LION MOUNT.

THIS HOTEL, kept by a niece of the late Sergeant-Major Cotton, is situated in the very centre of the field of Waterloo, and is strongly recommended to visitors on account of its proximity to the scenes of interest connected with the great battle, and also for the excellent accomodation and comfort it offers, at moderate charges.—*See Bradshaw's Continental Guide.*

Wines and Spirits of the best quality, Bass's Pale Ale, London Porter &c.,

---

N.B.—**Guide Books.**—The *Voice from Waterloo*, by Sergeant Cotton, the most correct and cheapest account of the battle published; Plans of the field, Views and Photographs of all noted places always on sale at the Hotel. A Museum of Relics shewn to visitors.

Printed at the Office of the *Belgian News*, 2, Rue du Pepin, Brussels.

a new note — Mr. Meaken
A pitiful person — S—

FIELD OF WATERLOO.

TOWARDS SUNSET, ON JUNE 18th 1815.

This Plan of the field of Waterloo, represents the position of the different armies at the moment when the situation of Napoleon and his devoted legions had become most desperate; the battle had been raging for nearly eight hours, and the victory still wavering on the balance. Notwithstanding, the furious assaults which had been repeatedly made by the French upon the allied position, Wellington's army had baffled all their efforts, and his line of battle remained firm, and unbroken; the day was fast drawing to a close, and the war-breathing bands of Prussia, led by Blücher in person, were encircling the right wing of the French, and menacing their rear. Napoleon determined to make a desperate effort to win the field, and, supporting them by the rest of his disposable troops, he commanded the advance of twelve battalions of the Imperial guard, in order to force the allied position, to establish his left upon it, and, at the same time, to hold his ground against the Prussians who were advancing upon his right. (*See* page 104 to 122).

INDEX.

I. General Maitland's brigade (2d and 3d battalion of the 1st foot-guards), firing into the head of the second attacking column of the Imperial guard.

II. General Adam's brigade: 52d, and 2d battalion of the 95th rifles, firing into the head and left flank of the second attacking column of the Imperial guard; the 71st and 3d battalion of the 95th are advancing.

III. First attacking column of the Imperial guard, repulsed by Maitland's and Halkett's brigades, and the fire grape, is retiring in disorder towards the position of Napoleon, who rallies them and forms them into three squares.

IV. Second attacking column of the Imperial guard, returning the fire of Maitland's and Adam's brigades from their front and left flank.

V. General Halkett's brigade: the 69th and 33d advanced in support of the left flank of the British guards; 30th and 73d at the hedge.

VI, XII. Six battalion columns of general Donzelott's division advancing on both flanks, while the rest hold La Haye-Sainte.

VII Brunswick brigade.

VIII. General Kruse's Nassau brigade.

IX. General Kielmansegge's Hanoverian brigade.

X. Colonel Ompteda's German legion brigade.

XI. General Vivian's brigade, (10th and 18th British, and 1st German hussars).

XIII. General Lambert's brigade: 27th in square, exposed to a murderous fire; 40th and 4th; the last extended along the hedge which lines the Wavre road.

XIV, XVI. General Alix's division, part in line, part in columns.

XVII. General Marcognet's division, in columns.

XV. General Kempt's brigade: the 28th, 32d, 79th, and 95th; the last are extended along the hedge with the 4th; the 1st Royals of Pack's brigade on their left.

XVIII. Colonel Best's Hanoverian brigade.

XIX. Part of general Röder's Prussian cavalry, just arrived.

XX, XXI. The advanced battalions of general Steinmetz's Prussian brigade, just arrived, are acting in conjunction with the prince of Saxe-Weimar's Nassau brigade.

XXII. General Durutte's division, making a firm stand against the advancing Prussians.

XXIII, XXVI. Part of prince William's cavalry.

XXIV. Generals Hacks and Losthin's brigades.

XXV. General Jurgass's cavalry.

XXVII. General Ryssel's Tippelskircher's, and colonel Hiller's brigades, advancing upon Plancenoit.

XXVIII, XXIX. A Prussian battalion and some cavalry, just debouching from the wood

XXX. Plancenoit, most desperately defended by eight battalions of the young and three of the old Imperial guard under generals Duhesme, Barrois, Morand and Pelet.

XXXI. General Simmer's division, vigorously supporting the left flank of the Imperial guard.

XXXII. General Domont's division.

XXXIII. General Subervic's division.

XXXIV. General Jeannin's division, offering a most determined resistance to the Prussians, until the British are discovered in their rear.

XXXV. General Jacquinot's division.

XXXVI, XXXVII. General Wathier's and general Delort's cuirassiers divisions.

XXXVIII. Two battalions of the old guard, in reserve.

XXXIX. Part of general Roussel's division.

XL, XLI, XLII, XLIV. The handful of the remains of the cavalry of the Imperial guard.

XLIII. The remains of general Roussel's division of cuirassiers, part of whom are engaged in front with a detachment of our 23d light dragoons under lieutenant Banner

XLV. General L'Héritier's division.

XLVI. General Bachelu's division, advancing on the flank of Hougoumont.

XLVII. General Foy's division advancing through the open field of Hougoumont.

Déposé le 1er Janvier 1846.

Drawn for Cotton's Voice from Waterloo 1854.

INDEX.

XLVIII. XLIX. Prince Jerôme's division, part pressing on, part in reserve.

L. General Piré's division, in observation.

LI, LII. Part of our 15th hussars, and 51st, foot, skirmishing; their supports in their rear.

LIII. 14th foot, two companies of the Coldstream with the colours, and two battalions of Huhg Halkett's Hanoverian brigade, in reserve.

LIV. Remains of the Brunswick cavalry.

LV. Two battalions of Brunswick infantry.

LVI. Hougoumont, held by Byng's brigade (the Coldstream and 3d guards, and the light companies of the 1st guards), the 2d battalion and light troops of Duplat's German brigade, a battalion of Nassau, and one of Brunswickers, under colonels Hepburn, Woodford, Macdonell, and De Bulow (Nassau).

LVII. The rest of Duplat's German and two battalions of Hugh Halkett's Hanoverian brigades.

LVIII. Part of colonel Mitchell's brigade (23d fusileers, the 14th, and 51st).

LIX. General Grant's brigade (the 7th and 15th hussars, with the 13th light dragoons).

LX. 1st and 2d German light dragoons, and 23d British light dragoons, under general Dornberg.

LXI. General d'Aubremé's Dutch-Belgian brigade.

LXII. General Vandeleur's brigade (11th, 12th, and 16th light dragoons).

LXIII. General Ditmer's Dutch-Belgian brigade.

LXIV. General Tripp's Dutch Belgian brigade.

LXV. The remains of the 3d German hussars.

LXVI. The skeleton remains of lord Edward Somerset's brigade (1st and 2d life-guards); Blues, and 1st dragoon guards); and general Ponsonby's brigade (1st Royals, 2d Greys, 6th Inniskilling dragoons, and part of the 23d light dragoons).

LXVII. General de Ghigny's Dutch-Belgian brigade.

LXVIII. General Merle's Dutch-Belgian brigade.

LXIX. Colonel Vinck's Hanoverian brigade.

LXX. 42d, 44th and 92d, the remains of general Pack's brigade, except the Royals who are in front line.

LXXI. General Byland's Dutch-Belgian brigade.

PONSONBY. General Ponsonby killed between nos XVII and XX.

Braine-l'Alleud

PICTON. General Picton killed between XIII and XV.

GORDON. Colonel Gordon fell between VI and IX.

HOWARD. Major Howard killed near no XL.

UXBRIDGE. Lord Uxbridge wounded between III, VI and XII.

PRINCE OF ORANGE wounded near the Lion.

WELL. NAP. Napoleon's first, and Wellington's most advanced position, on the Genappe road, just beyond Rossomme.

NAPOLEON. A. Napoleon's chief position, near the house of Decoster.

NAPOLEON. B. The Emperor's most advanced position, on the first rise beyond the orchard of La Haye-Sainte.

BLUCHER came in between nos XXIV and XXV.

WELLINGTON. The Duke was near no I, during the last attacks. Throughout the battle, he was moving from place to place: he was some considerable time between nos VI and IX; also on the allied right of the Nivelles road.

* *Gordon's and the Hanoverian monuments*, between VI and XIV.

Prussian monument, near XXXI.

Lion, near no I.

The enemy, on making their last grand attack, being thrown into confusion by the combined fire of musketry, round and grape shot, which poured in like hail both upon front and left flank, gave way before the charge of Adam's brigade, who closely pursued them into the valley. Wellington perceiving the disorder in which the Imperial guards were retiring from the attack, caused, an unsteadiness throughout the rest of their army, that the Prussians were thus relieved from the determined resistance made against their advance by the French right *en potence*, and being aware that part of the 1st Prussian corps had just joined our left, immediately launched forward Vivian's hussars, and the 2d German light dragoons to attack the French reserves, and then advanced his whole line. The enemy now gave way at all points. The Imperial guard that were held in reserve, with those who were rallied after their repulse, formed squares to oppose the furious rush of our light cavalry; those holding Plancenoit maintained a most desperate struggle against the overwhelming swarm of Prussians, till turned upon both flanks: then they gave way, and mixed with the rest of their army, now, in the wildest confusion, moving towards Rossomme and La Maison-du-Roi, closely followed by the allies and the Prussians, tho whom they abandoned their cannon, ammunition, baggage, etc.

Wellington went with the British advance to Rossomme, where he gave up the pursuit to the Prussians, and on returning towards Waterloo, he met Blücher near La Belle-Alliance.

N. B. It was half-past four o'clock when the heads of the two advanced brigades of general Bulow's (4th) Prussian corps first arrived at the covered position assigned to them in the wood of Paris, a mile and a half from the French right. (*See* pages 88 and 154.)

In most accounts of the battle of Waterloo, the time is given too early for the different occurrences of the day. Certain it is, the sun was setting at the moment Wellington's lines advanced (fifteen minutes past eight). Thus an error of even half or three quarters of an hour will account for many discrepances existing between the different statements.

GEORGE P.
REGENT